# PROPER NAMES IN THE LITERARY WORKS OF NIKOLAJ VASIL'EVIC GOGOL'

A Thesis

Presented to

the Faculty of Graduate Studies and Research
University of Manitoba

In Partial Fulfillment
of the Requirements for the Degree
Master of Arts

by
Walter Slipchenko
March 1966



#### ABSTRACT

An extensive study of the function of proper names in Gogol's writings apparently has never been presented. Although there have been discussions concerning Gogol's proper names, they have been based upon limited material with a complete disregard of many personal, historical, mythological and place names. This has resulted consequently in undue emphasis on certain types of proper names.

The purpose of this thesis is to investigate the proper names as to the role they perform in Gogol's composition and style. The aims have been (1) to examine most of the proper names used by Gogol; (2) to classify these names in a typological scheme as to the role they play in the author's literary writings; (3) to compile a list or inventory of proper names collected, and lastly (4) to elucidate upon many of these proper names.

The study is based on some 1,000 proper names which have been excerpted from Gogol's prose, poetry and drama.

All names, unless otherwise noted, are categorized according to their function.

In the analysis of Gogol's names it was found that their various primary functions were categorized accordingly into the following general categories: meaningful (figurative or significant) names; "couleur locale" names; "couleur historique" names and names based on the form of the literary work.

# TABLE I

# SYSTEM OF RUSSIAN ALPHABET

The following transliteration system will be used in this thesis for transliterating the Cyrillic alphabet:

Aa - a		H	H	-	n
Б <b>б -</b> р		0	0		0
Вв- v		Π	П	-	р
r - g	(U)	P	р		r
Гг- h	(U) (R)	C	С	-	S
дд <b>-</b> d	(-17	T	<b>T</b> .	-	t
		У	у	-	u
Ее <b>-</b> е		Φ	φ	_	f
ë <b>-</b> e		X	x	_	x
€ <b>∈ –</b> j	e (U)		ц	_	
ж ж <b>- ž</b>		·	<b>ч</b>		
3 3 <b>-</b> z					•
Ии-у	(U)	Ш	Ш	-	
i	(R)	Щ	Щ	-	šč
I i - i	(U)	Ъ	Ъ.	-	11
ï i - j	i (U)	Ы	ы	_	У
йй- ј		Ь	ь	_	t
К к - k		Э	Э	-	е
Лл-1		Ю	Ю	_	ju
М м - m		Я	A	_	ja

- (U) Ukrainian
- (R) Russian

The Evenings on a Farm-

## TABLE II

## LIST OF LITERARY WORKS

Below are listed Gogol's literary works from which the names were recorded. Although this list aims at relative completeness, there are certain fragments of his work that have been excluded. The abbreviations to each story will be used later in the classification of the names. Each word has been stressed in order to facilitate the pronunciation.

## PROSE

Večerá na xútore bliz Dikán'ki

.001	d in horoto but brindii ht		stead near Dikanka
	Čast'pérvaja		Part I
P	redislóvie	Pred	Preface
S	oro <b>čí</b> nskaja jármarka	Sja	The Fair at Soročintsi
V	éčer nakanúne Ivána Kúpala	VNIK	Saint John's Eve
Ma	ájskaja noč ili utóplennica	MN	A May Night or a Drowned Maiden
P.	ropávšaja grámota	PG	The Lost Letter
	Cast! vtoraja		Part II
P.	redislóvie	Pred2	Preface
N	oč péred roždestvóm	NPR	Christmas Eve
S.	trášnaja mest'	SM	A Terrible Revenge
I	ván Fédorovič Špon'ka i ego tétuška	<b>Š</b> p₁	Ivan Fedorovič Šponka and his Auntie
Z	akoldóvannoe mésto	ZM	A Place Bewitched

# TABLE II (continued)

Mirgorod		Mirgorod		
	Cast' pérvaja	Mirgl		Part I
	Starosvétskie poméščiki	SP		The Old Landowners
	Tarás Búl'ba (final revised edition)	TB		Taras Bulba
	Tarás Búl'ba (early ed.)	TB •		Taras Bulba
	Čast' vtorája	Mirg2		Part II
	Vij	V		Vij
	Povest' o tom kak possorilsja Iván Iván- ovič s Ivánom Nikíforovič	OT em		The story of how Ivan Ivanovič quarrelled with Ivan Nikiforovič
Póve	esti		Pete	ersburg Stories
	Nos	$N_{\cdot}$		The Nose
	Portrét(final revised ed.)P			The Portrait
	Portrét(early ed.)	рt		The Portrait
	Sinél'	5		The Overcoat
	Koljáška	K		The Carriage or Coach
	Rim (a fragment)	R		Rome
	Zapíski sumasšedšego	ZS		A Madman's Diary
	Névskij prospékt	NP		Nevskij Avenue
Pox Mér	oždénija Čičikóva ili tvye dúši (Tom 1)	MD		ikov's Journeys or 1 Souls (Volume 1)
Pox Mer	oždénija Čičikóva ili tvye dů ši (Tom 2)(1842 ed	MD2		kov's Journeys or   Souls. (Volume 2)
Mér	oždénija Čičikóva ili tvye dúši (Tom 2)(one of first editions)	MD2		kov's Journeys or Souls. (Volume 2)

# TABLE II (continued)

Gétman		Hetman		
Néskol'ko glav iz neokónčennoj povesti	G1	Several Chapters from an Unfinished Story		
Krovávyj banduríst	G2	The Bloody Bandurist		
Glavá iz istoríčeskogo romana	<b>G</b> 3	A Chapter from an Historical Novel		
Mne núžno vídet' polkóvnik	a G <sup>1</sup> +	I must see the Colonel		
Otrývki iz náčatyx póvistej		Fragments from begun Stories		
Strášnaja ruká	SR	The Terrible Hand		
Dve glavý iz malorossíjskoj póvesti "Strášnyj kaban"	SK	Two Chapters from the Little Russian (Ukrainian) story "The Terrible Boar"		
DRAMA				
Revizór	Rev	The Inspector General		
Ženít'ba	Ž	The Marriage		
Ženixí (A play upon which <u>Marriage</u> is based)	Žen	The Suitor		
Dramatíčeskie otrývki i otdél'nye sceny		Dramatic fragments and separate scenes		
Igórki	Igr	The Gamblers		
Útro delovógo čelovéka	udč	An Official's Morning		
Tjážba	Tja	The Lawsuit		
Lakéjskaja	Lak	The Servants' Hall		
Otrývok	O	A Fragment		

Otrývok iz utráčennoj drámy

OUD

A Fragment from a Lost

Drama

Nabróski drámy iz ukraínskoj NDUI istórii

Sketches of a drama from Ukrainian History

Al!fred

A

King Alfred the Great

POETRY

Gane Kjuxel'gårten

GK

Hans Küchelgarten

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

	PAGE
Abstract	ii
Table of contents	viii
CHAPTER	
I. INTRODUCTION	1
Statement of the Problem	<u> </u>
Present State of Research and Bibliographical Review	7
Importance of the Study	9
The Sources Used	10
Method of Procedure	13
Organization of the Thesis	14
II. SYSTEM OF SLAVIC SURNAMES	116
System of Surnames	20
Classes of Surnames and Certain Morphological Aspects	21
III. GOGOL'S REFLECTIONS ON PROPER NAMES IN HIS	
LITERARY WORKS	24
The Russian Propensity for Curious Names and Nicknames	28
Difficulty in the Selection of Appropriate Names	33
The Psychological Aspects of a Proper Name	39
IV. THE FUNCTION OF PROPER NAMES	48
Meaningful (Figurative or Significant Names	48
"Couleur locale" Names	58
"Couleur historique" Names	62

CHAPTER	PAGE
Names Based on the Form of the Literary Work	67
Miscellany	69
Typology of the Function of Names	70
V. NAMES IN THE EARLY AND REVISED EDITIONS OF	
TARÁS BÚL'BA AND PORTRÉT	72
Tarás Búl'ba	73
Portrét	78
VI. CONCLUSION	84
BIBLIOGRAPHY	88
APPENDIX A	94
APPENDIX B	179

# LIST OF TABLES

	Portrét	80
IV.	Listing of the Types of Proper Names found in	
	Tarás Búl'ba	73
III.	Listing of the Types of Proper Names found in	
II.	List of Literary Works	iv
I.	Transliteration System of Russian Alphabet	iii
TABLE		PAGE

Good name in man and woman,
dear my lord,
Is the immediate jewel of their
souls:
Who steals my purse steals trash;
'tis something, nothing;
'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has
been slave to thousands;
But he that filches from me my
good name
Robs me of that which not
enriches him,
And makes me poor indeed.

--William Shakespeare

### CHAPTER I

#### INTRODUCTION

Literary history is filled with apt and striking illustrations of the very real importance of a name. The name of a character, if well selected and appropriate, adds verisimilitude to the story and establishes the fictitious person as being real and individual. Indeed, the names of characters in fiction are cardinal factors, both in the success of any given book and in the permanency of the characters who become types in the minds of all who read of them. W. W. Fowler best attests to the importance of a proper name when he responds to the question, "What's in a Name?"

Very much, in a successful novel. The tragic, romantic and chivalrous in fiction, of course, have their distinct class of high-sounding and musical appellatives, just as the simply respectable and common-place have their appropriate names; but the comic and grotesque call for a nomenclature both odd and ludicrous, and the more marked in this respect the better.

W. W. Fowler, "The Dickens Names", The Galaxy, VIII (September, 1869), 420.

Elsdon C. Smith in <u>The Story of Our Names</u> cites Scott, Dickens, Bunyan, Thackeray and Balzac as examples of writers in English and French literature who were particularly noted for the apropos names they chose for their characters. In Russian literature certain authors similarly became unique in their selection of names from the very full and rich vocabulary of Russian onomatology. John P. Pauls in his article, Names for Characters in Russian Literature mentions Fonvizin, Griboedov, Gogol', Nekrasov, Ostrovskij, Dostoevskij, Čexov and Zoščenko as those Russian writers, who were particularly adept in bestowing amusing, descriptive names upon their 3 characters.

Although a great deal has been written in English literature concerning the significance of Charles Dickens' faculty for providing his characters with appropriate names which "contain a subtle, half-subtle, half suggestion of words...associated with the traits embodied in the characters so named," relatively little has been done pertaining to the utilization of proper names by Nikolaj Vasil'evič

Elsdon C. Smith, <u>The Story of Our Names</u> (New York: Harper and Brothers Publishers, 1950), p. 260.

John P. Pauls, "Names for Characters in Russian Literature," Names, XI (March, 1963), 11.

<sup>4</sup> Smith, op. cit., p. 261.

Gogol' --undoubtedly Dickens' equal and undisputed rival in Russian literature. Gogol, much the same as Dickens in his selection of fictional names, proves himself to be a judicious artist and a consummate man of genius in all that relates to the subtly humorous and the broadly grotesque. His propensity for curious surnames, consequently, can hardly escape the notice of any reader; and Cyril Bryner, in comparing the use of proper names by both writers, has the following to say:

The singularity, variety and inventiveness of the proper names in their books illustrate and symbolize a unique place in literature. They marked a peak to which the symbolic and humorous names of the past rose--the Sir Benjamin Backbites and Lady Sneerwells of Restoration drama or the Starodums and Chuzhekhvats of eighteenth century Russia; and the anonymous realism in names which was to follow in the non-suggestive Anna Karenina, Karamazov, Henry Esmond, or Adam Bede. Gogol's and Dickens' names comprised the best of both styles, and added a unique onomatopoeic quality of their own. Their onomastic inventiveness represented an abundance of riches and prodigality of use. They squandered names which would have enriched dozens of novelists. Akaky Akakievich Bashmachkin is one of the funniest names in Russian literature. But consider all of the names that his god parents passed over: Mokia, Sossia, Khozdazat, Trifily,

Instead of the correctly transliterated name of Gogol' the soft sign will be dropped because of certain orthographical and typing difficulties and, hereafter, the name of Gogol will be used. This change should present no difficulty since in world literature the accepted spelling of Gogol' has been Gogol. Gogol' himself in a letter to N. Ja. Prokopovič, dated 25 January 1837, writes in the postscript: "My address: Place de la Bourse, 12. Write my name correctly, or else a misunderstanding will develop at the post office. Write simply as it is pronounced: Gogol." N. V. Gogol', Sobranie sočinenij (Collected Works), ed. G. Granik (Moscow: Gosudarstvennoe izdatel'stvo xudožestvennoj literatury, 1953), VI, p. 316.

Also mention should be made that in Ukrainian orthography the author's name is Hohol'.

Dula, Varakhazy, Pavsikakhy, Vakhtisy, Varada and Varukh. Dickens in his quarrel with English law represented by Jarndyce and Jarndyce and other villainous lawyers has the shadowy partnership of Sniggle and Blink, Porkin and Snob, Stumph and Deacon, as a background.

Statement of the problem. The purpose of this study 7 is to investigate proper names found in Gogol's literary works. This inquiry can take any one of several approaches:

(1) Each of the author's literary works can be

As for the definition of "proper names", Jespersen's simple definition seems most appropriate: "In general we may consider a proper name as an arbitrary label used to denote a certain familiar person or thing (or a group of persons or things)." Cited Utley, op. cit., p. 152. The Oxford Dictionary provides a definition of "proper name" which similarly corresponds to Jespersen's inductive analysis: "name used to designate an individual person, animal, town, ship, etc., (e.g. Jane, Smith, France, London)."

The proper names found in Gogol's literary writing will include the following types of names; i.e. personal names, including names of fictive, mythological and historical characters; nicknames (including any significant pet names and all diminutives of personal names) and animal names; names of certain groups, including names of regiments, be they based on personal or place names, but no names of tribes or groups. For example,

Cyril Bryner, "Gogol and the Realistic Novel", Slavic and East European Studies, VIII (Spring-Summer, 1963), 33.

So far in this study, no attempt has been made to define what is meant by the term "proper names" and exactly what will be encompassed by this designation in the thesis. The problem is most complex and although personal and place names seem rather easy to define, "proper names" as a category, are not. One only has to refer to such works as: Ernest Pulgram, Theory of Names (Berkley, 1954); Francis Lee Utley, "The Linguistic Component of Onomastics", Names, XI (September, 1963), 145-176; to see the difficulty in solving this enigmatic question. Consequently, what will be said about this term and its manner of use will not necessarily coincide with that of any other reader. Unfortunately, at times it fails to coincide exactly with what the author feels, but is the nearest approximation that can be expressed.

the meaningful or descriptive personal names. John P. Pauls uses this technique in his article, <u>Names for Characters in Russian Literature</u>, in which he devotes a brief but excellent section to the descriptive personal names employed by Gogol. Similarly, V. I. Mixajlov, in his article, <u>Rol' sobstvennyx imen v proizvedenijax N. V. Gogolja</u> (Role of Proper Names in N. V. Gogol's Literary Works), follows a corresponding nocedure.

(2) A linguistic study of personal names can be based on L. I. Kolokova's excellent survey of names found in Čexov's earlier works, entitled <u>Imena Sobstvennye v rannem tvorčestve A. P. Čexova</u> (Proper Names in A. P. Čexov's

the Muscovites or Russians etc.; titles, including the names of books, works of art, etc.; names of institutions and buildings; place names, including not only toponymic features but also names of streets and roads; and finally, names of events of history, including not only particular events, but also everything up to whole periods.

The term "descriptive names" is employed as defined by John P. Pauls in his article, <u>Names for Characters in Russian Literature</u> in which he states: "I use the term 'descriptive names' to signify those names which, in my opinion, the writer used intentionally to reveal some spiritual or physical quality of his character, or, in some cases, to make the character appear more humorous to the reader by merely giving him a funny-sounding name." Pauls, <u>op. cit.</u>, p. 10.

It should be noted that "descriptive names" are used synonymously with "meaningful names."

<sup>9</sup>Pauls, <u>op. cit., pp. 10-19.</u>

V. I. Mixajlov, "Rol' sobstvennyx imen v proizvedenijax N. V. Gogolja", (Role of Proper Names in N. V. Gogol's Literary Works), Russkij jazyk vškole, (No. 2, 1954), pp. 40-48.

Earlier Literary Creations).

- (3) Patterns in the author's usage of names can be investigated to ascertain whether or not his fictitious personal names offer an insight into his attitude toward certain objects, groups of individuals, or professions.
- (4) A study of the function of proper names in Gogol's literary works can be based upon the typological classification as presented by J. B. Rudnyc'kyj in his article, <u>Functions</u>

  of <u>Proper Names in Literary Work</u>.

In this study, I have arbitrarily chosen this latter approach, but with certain addenda to the above mentioned scheme. The aims in this thesis have been (1) to examine the proper names used by Gogol, (2) to classify these names

L. I. Kolokova, <u>Imena sobstvennye v rannem tvorčestve</u>
A. P. Čexova (Proper Names in A. P. Čexov's Earlier Literary
Creations), (Kiev: Izdatel'stvo kievskogo universiteta, 1961).

J. B. Rudnyc'kyj, "Functions of Proper Names in Literary Work" in Stil-und Formprobleme in der Literatur, Heidelberg, 1959, pp. 378-383.

The following typology of the function of proper names in Slavic literature is presented in the above mentioned article:

<sup>1.</sup> Relevance to the contents:

a) Names relevant to the quality of the characters (meaningful names);

b) Names relevant to the time of action (couleur historique):

c) Names relevant to the place of action (couleur locale).

<sup>2.</sup> Relevance to the form. A name besides its relevance to the contents of the literary work can play a role in its form, which as a rule applies only to poetry.

13

Supra, pp. iv-vii.

in a typological scheme as to the role they play in the author's literary writings, (3) to compile a list or inventory of proper names collected, and finally, (4) to elucidate on many of the proper names which may have seemed incomprehensible to a foreign reader.

Present State of Research and Bibliographical Review. Generally, although a great deal of onomastic research has been done in English and American literature, remarkably little has been accomplished in the Slavic field. With respect to Gogol himself, there appears to be a complete lack of research material concerning the importance of his use of proper names, even though numerous monographs and articles dealing with his literary works inevitably comment on some aspect of certain names that he used.

Specifically, there are four treatises dealing with particular features of Gogolian names. Although these studies are broad in scope, they do serve as valuable guides to the descriptive names.

Perhaps the most noteworthy is N. V. Mixajlov's article, The Role of Proper Names in N. V. Gogol's Literary

<sup>14</sup> Rudnyc'kyj, op. cit., pp. 378-379.

The author briefly discusses the onomastic bibliography of Eastern Slavic works as compiled by Rose Marie Richardt in her <u>Bibliographie</u> <u>zur Russischen Namenforschung</u> mit Beitragen von M. Vaser and B. O. Unbegaun. <u>Onoma</u> vol. 5. Louvain 1955-56. pp. 1-76.

Works. Mixajlov, however, is primarily concerned with the examination of the role of "descriptive" personal names, and completely neglects the function of historical, mythological and place names. In the analysis of several of these names Mixajlov proves to be most perceptive; and yet, the article's merit is negated by two inter-related factors:

(1) his analysis is far from complete since he uses only a limited number of names; and (2) his choice of names is in line with Soviet ideology and is presented in such a way as to demonstrate Gogol's repugnance for the Russian upper class and his sympathy for the peasants.

In three other works, Gogolian names have a comparatively restricted, but still significant role. John P. Pauls in his article, Names for Characters in Russian

Literature, assigns a brief section to the more colourful and descriptive names, not only discussing their significance, but also focusing attention on certain inaccurate etymologies in English translations of Gogolian names given by certain authors. J. B. Rudnyc'kyj, on the other hand, in his article, Functions of Proper Names in Literary Work

Mixajlov echoes Ermilov's sentiments. It was Ermilov who stated that Gogol was concerned with the antagonism between the upper and lower classes. This position, undoubtedly would be welcomed in Soviet circles; however, it certainly does not apply to Gogol who appears to be more concerned with the moral problems of men of all classes and refrains from associating himself with any one group. See Robert L. Strong, "The Soviet Interpretation of Gogol", American Slavic and East European Review, XIV (December, 1955), 537.

uses a number of Gogol's names to illustrate his typology.

However, it is Andrej Belyj in his book, <u>Masterstvo Gogolja</u>

(Gogol's Mastery), who presents several unique and first hand observations that reveal the importance of certain phonological elements found in a number of Gogol's personal 16 names.

Importance of the Study. Proper names have played a most important role in the composition of many literary 17 works. Their exact role, however, can only be determined by the analysis of that particular work or works. Since an extensive study of the function of proper names in Gogol's writings apparently has never been produced, this study, consequently, will be the first. It is true, as has been mentioned earlier, there have been discussions concerning Gogol's proper names, but they have been based upon limited material, resulting in undue emphasis on certain names and a complete disregard of the remaining vast kaleidoscope of

Andrej Belyj, <u>Masterstvo</u> <u>Gogolja</u> (Gogol's Mastery), (Moscow-Leningrad, 1934).

In any literary work there are actually two elements; the creative and technical. Belonging to the creative sphere are such components as composition, style, and idea, while structure and language relate to the latter sphere. The term "composition" signifies the creative inter-dependence between characters, situations and ideas, while the term "style" denotes the author's individual creative language.

personal, historical, mythological and place names. In this study an attempt has been made to reach conclusions that are based on methodical analysis of the more than 1,000 proper names found in the texts studied.

The Sources Used. The following primary sources were used:

Gogol, Nikolaj Vasil'evič. <u>Polnoe sobranie sočinenij</u>,

<u>čertvertoe izdanie ego naslednikov</u> (Complete Collection of
Literary Works, 4th edition of his heirs). 4 vols.

Moskva: Tipografia T. I. Gagin, "Bol'šaja lubjanka,
dom" knjasja Golicyna", 1880.

Even though this edition is not complete, it is valuable because it includes stress marks on personal names, especially on those names which appear in Gogol's Ukrainian stories. In it are also found certain interesting comments made by Kuliš. Certain of its orthographic variations are noted and are recorded in the Inventory of Names.

Any further reference to this edition will be noted in the following abbreviated form: Gogol, P.S.S. (1880).

Polnoe sobranie sočinenij (Complete Collection of Literary Works). 10 vols. Berlin: Slovo, 1921.

In as much as this edition was readily available, it

was employed as the basic text for this study; all references in this thesis are cited from it. Unfortunately, the edition lacks certain works; it will therefore be necessary at times to refer to other editions. Any variations in proper names will be recorded and entered both in the Inventory of Names as well as in the body of the thesis.

This edition will be referred to as: Gogol, Pol. Sobr. Soc.

. Polnoe sobranie sočinenij (Complete Collection of Literary Works). 10 vols. Paris: Biblioteka "Illjust-rirovannoj Rossii," [1933].

This edition was incomplete, but proved to be useful for comparing orthographical variations.

Any further reference to this edition will be noted in the following abbreviated form: Gogol, P.S.S. (1933).

Polnoe sobranie sočinenij (Complete Collection of Literary Works). 14 vols. Edited N. L. Meščerjakov et al. Izdatel'stvo Akademii nauk SSSR, 1937-1952.

This edition is the most complete published source. In it are found not only Gogol's final editions but also his original editions complete with variants and, most important, reproductions of many of his original manuscripts. Unfortunately, this edition was extremely difficult to obtain for any length of time and therefore

could not be employed as the working text. It, however, did prove invaluable as a reference text, particularly for comparing orthographical variations.

Any further reference to this edition will be noted in the following abbreviated form: Gogol, P.S.S. (1937-1952).

. <u>Sobranie sočinenij</u> (Collection of Literary Works).
6 vols. Moscow: Gosudarstvennoe izdatel'stvo xudožestvennoj literatury, 1952-1953.

Certain stories from Gogol's earlier period are quoted from this text since the 1921 edition lacks these stories. This text is chiefly used for reference and is useful for certain comments. It will be referred to hereafter in the following abbreviated form:

Gogol, S.S. (1952).

- Poxoždenija Čičikova ili mertvyja duši; poema

  Tom" I (Čičikov's Journey or Dead Souls; poem Vol. I).

  Second edition. Moscow: V" tipografii V. Got'e, 1855.
- Poxoždenija Čičikova ili mertvyja duši; poema

  <u>Tom" vtoroj</u> (5 Glav") (Čičikov's Journey or Dead Souls;
  poem Vol. II) (5 chapters). Moscow: V" Universitetskoj
  tipografii, 1855.

Both volumes were employed extensively in comparing orthographical variations in Gogol's Mertvye duši

(Dead Souls). The first volume is reprinted from the 1846 edition.

Any further reference to this edition will be referred to hereafter as Gogol, Mertvye duši Vol. I & II (1855).

This study is based on proper names collected from Gogol's reworked and revised writings. In all cases where original editions are used for making comparisons with final editions, references are included. The names are presented in the modified post Revolutionary Russian alphabet.

Method of Procedure. All the proper names are taken 18 from Gogol's literary works as listed in Table II, transliterating with the Cyrillic characters reproduced according 19 to the system of transliteration found in Table I and 20 tabulated in the Inventory of Names in Appendix A. These names are analyzed and classified in accordance with the typological scheme presented in Chapter IV of this study.

If the personal names happen to be "descriptive" or "meaningful" their connotation is explained. With respect to historical,

<sup>18</sup>Supra, pp. iv-vii
19

Supra, p. iii

<sup>&</sup>lt;u>Infra</u>, p. 94.

mythological and place names, in addition to the transliterated name, the correct English version of the name is given, if possible or applicable.

Organization of the Thesis. The remainder of the thesis is divided into five chapters, followed by two appendices.

The second and third chapters serve as an introduction to the study of certain enigmas found in Slavic names. Chapter II deals generally with the system of Slavic surnames and includes a synopsis of the classes of Russian surnames and certain of their morphological aspects; Chapter III presents a resumé of Gogol's own comments on certain implications of a proper name.

Chapter IV deals with the problem of the functions of the names in Gogol's stories and gives a typological scheme for the classification of these functions. The scheme is applied to the Inventory of Names in Appendix A.

Chapter V stresses the importance given to proper names by Gogol. The stories <u>Tarás</u> <u>Búl'ba</u> and <u>Portrét</u> (The Portrait) are discussed in order to show a noticeable increase in the use of proper names in the final revised editions as compared to those found in early editions.

Appendix B gives a chronological list of Gogol's life

and literary work and provides the reader with a chronology that is not only necessary, but useful.

Definitions of terms used are given in the discussion of the phenomena to which they refer.

#### CHAPTER II

### SYSTEM OF SLAVIC SURNAMES

A foreign reader with a limited knowledge of the Russian language, attempting, for the first time, to read Gogol in the original or in translation, undoubtedly experiences the sentiments of de Vogüé, who considers Gogol's vast array of characters as "an army of disconnected characters with unpronounceable names, all the more strange because they are intended to convey some special meaning difficult at first to catch." Unhappily for the reader and M. de Vogüé, this inability to understand the meaning of such characters makes it equally impossible for them to appreciate the significance of Gogol's literary works. With respect to the English translations of Gogol's writings, the difficulty in rendering facsimilies is more pronounced, resulting unfortunately, in atrocious inaccuracies and mutilations in his prose and

Eugene Marie Melchoir de Vogué, <u>The Russian Novelists</u>, trans. by Jane Loring Edward (Boston, 1887), p. 140, cited by Carl Lefevre, "Gogol's First Century in England and America: 1841-1941," (unpublished Doctoral thesis, The University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, 1942), p. 138.

The word "meaning" is not limited to the narrow sense of the semantics of the surname only, but includes the wider connotation of the Slavic system of surnames, i.e., the manner in which it is the people's custom to use the name; the pronunciation of the name, including the system of transliteration (if the name appears in translation) and the stress; and finally certain special features of the surname's morphology.

particularly, in his characters' personal names. Unquestionably, the resulting enigma is partly due to the fact that Gogol's prose is "alive with the vibration of actual speech," and culminates in his writings being "hopelessly untranslatable—more untranslatable than any other Russian prose."

And yet, however true this assertion may be, the dilemma can be greatly minimized, if the reader is familiar with the Slavic system of surnames and translators obey a proper scheme of English transliteration or transcription of these Russian

Gogol's literary works have been translated into the English language for the past century with various degrees of success. It is only in the past few decades, however, that literary critics have begun to be more Zoilean in their criticisms, demanding more accuracy and literary smoothness in these translations; a result no doubt of the recent reevaluation of probably the most underrated of the great nineteenth century Russian writers in the English speaking world.

A few select works dealing with this problem of translation are: Vladimir Nabokov, Nikolai Gogol, (Norfolk: New
Directions Books, 1944). Throughout his book Nabokov, although
mentioning that certain translations have good merits, generally finds all quite inadequate. Carl R. Proffer, "Dead Souls
in Translation," The Slavic and East European Journal, VIII
(December, 1964), 420-433. Proffer discusses the merits and
faults of four modern translations of Mertvye duši (Dead Souls)
by B. G. Guerney, A. R. MacAndrew, David Magarshak and Helen
Michailov. Elizabeth Pond, "Gogol Revised and Reevaluated,"
The Christian Science Monitor, September 3, 1964, p. 7. A
review dealing with a new scholarly translation of Gogol's
literary works, entitled The Collected Tales and Plays of
Nikolai Gogol, by Leonard J. Kent, based upon Constance
Garnett's 1920 version, with a number of key revisions. Moreover, the review mentions that Kent has included an explanation of the Russian system of names--a most important and
long overdue necessity in the reading of Russian works, and
in particular, of Gogol's literary works.

D. S. Mirsky, The History of Russian Literature (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1955), p. 149.

names. This chapter was decided upon, consequently, as a means to alleviate a certain amount of puzzlement that a reader faces with respect to a system of Slavic surnames, by presenting to him some idea of the linguistic and social structure of these names.

The basic problem, and probably the most enigmatic, is the presentation of the proper name in English translation. Although it logically follows that in order to read any Russian name properly an accurate system of English transliteration is required, many scholars themselves are not agreed as to the transliteration of the Russian alphabet. Consequently, Russian names have been spelled in various ways in the English language by different persons. dillemma evolved when some attempted to help the reader unfamiliar with Russian, to approximate a correct pronunciation, which inevitably resulted in some awkward distortion of the Cyrillic orthography. On the other hand, those attempting to reconstruct the original name in its Cyrillic form accomplished the correct spelling of the name even though it was at the price of strangeness to the reader who is familiar only with English. As has been mentioned earlier, the system of transliteration used in this thesis is based

Although the term "Slavic Surnames" is employed, special attention will only be paid to those surnames of Russian and Ukrainian origin since these names were mostly used by Gogol.

upon this latter approach.

Closely associated with the problem of transliteration of the complication of stress and of accent in the Russian language. The individual reader, who is unable to properly locate the stress in a name, is incapable of pronouncing the name correctly. Nabokov, fully aware of the necessity for the correct articulation of surnames quite painstakingly transcribes Gogol's name as "Gaw-gol", not "Go-gall", for the "final 'l' is a soft dissolving 'l' which does not exist in English". He concludes that "one cannot hope to understand an author if one cannot even pronounce his name". Undoubtedly Nabokov exaggerates the importance of Gogol's own name in his literary works, but he validly focuses immediate attention upon the urgency of faultless enunciation of Gogolian names, in order that the reader may more readily

In Russian, only one syllable in a word is accented, or stressed and the stress may be on any syllable of a word.

With respect to the determination of the stress and certain aspects of morphology of the Russian personal names, the following reference works proved to be invaluable:
Morton Benson (comp.), <u>Dictionary of Personal Names; with a Guide to Stress and Morphology</u> (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1964); Morton Benson, "The Stress of Russian Surnames," <u>The Slavic and East European Journal VIII</u> (March, 1964), 42-53; S. F. Levčenko (ed.), <u>Slovar's obstvennyk imen ljudej</u> (Dictionary of Persons' Proper Names), (Kiev: Izdatel'stvo akademii nauk Ukrainskoj SSR, 1961).

Nabokov, op. cit., p. 150.

understand these characters. The stresses or accents will be marked by a (') over the stressed vowel.

#### I. SYSTEM OF SURNAMES

In the Russian system of names an individual commonly has three personal names, a Christian name (<u>ímja</u>), a patronymic (<u>ótčestvo</u>), derived from the father's given name and a surname (<u>famílija</u>). Thus Nikoláj Vasíl'evič Gógol, is Nikoláj, the son of Vasíl', of the family Gógol. These names usually inflect according to gender.

Addressing a person by his or her first name is more informal or intimate in Russian, than it is in English. On the other hand, the use of the surname is more formal than in English. The form of address which is neither too informal nor too formal is the first name and patronymic. The patronymic is formed by adding the suffixes -ovič, -evič, or -ič, meaning "son of" and -ovna, -evna, or -ična meaning "daughter of" to the stem of the father's first name. Consequently, all the sons of Iván would bear the patronymic Ivánovič as a middle name, while all the daughters would use Ivánovna.

It should be noted that, although the above mentioned scheme applies generally, there are certain variations to this rule. At times the reader will be aware, that these individuals are only addressed: (1) by their Christian names or diminutives of these Christian names for example, Iván, dim. Vánja or Ván'ka; (2) by only their family names, such

as Petróvič, Kukubénko or (3) by their nicknames, as in the case of Stepán Próbka, meaning 'cork'; therefore, Stepan the Cork and so forth. Although it does not apply in all cases, this occurs usually when Gogol deals with the common people.

### II. CLASSES OF SURNAMES AND CERTAIN MORPHOLOGICAL ASPECTS

With regard to their origin and formation, the Slavic surnames belong in one of the following groups: former Christian names (patronymics), nicknames (based upon the personal characteristics or appearance of a person), and occupational and local names (based upon place names and topographical features).

The following suffixes are typical endings of Russian names, derived from the Christian, nicknames, occupational or local names:

Elsdon C. Smith states that in connection with the question of the origin of surnames, all fall into one of the following four classes: local, occupational, patronymical and descriptive (nicknames). Smith, op. cit., p. 44.

John P. Pauls proposes a similar classification for Slavic surnames, analogous to other Indo-European languages: first names (patronymics), the qualities of a person (descriptive nicknames), occupations and places of residence of national origin (local or ethnic names). John P. Pauls, "Surnames of Soviet Russian and other Communist Celebrities", Names, VIII (December, 1960), 221.

The classification is for the most part based upon John P. Pauls' scheme. Cf. <u>Ibid.</u>, p. 222.

A reader who desires a greater insight into certain significant aspects of the morphology of Russian surnames and

- 1. Suffixes -in and feminine -ina, are possessives derived from feminine nouns and known among all Slavs, although used mostly by the Russians.
- 2. Suffixes -ev/-ov (sometimes spelled phonetically -eff/-off in the French and older English publications), feminine -eva/-ova (equivalent to Ukrainian -iv, -uk, -ko, 10 -enko, Byelorussian -aw, -uk, and Polish -ów, are derived from the first name, nickname, or occupation. Names ending in -ov occur most frequently among the Russians and Bulgarians.
- 3. The suffix -ič and feminine -na, both of which are patronymic endings, are common among all Slavs as family names, but are most popular among the Byelorussians and Yugoslavs.
- 4. Suffixes -oj and feminine -aja, are typical and exclusively Russian name endings. These are actually adjectives with a stressed ending, derived from nicknames or places.
- 5. Suffixes -skij or -ckij, and feminine -skaja or -ckaja, are the endings of names derived from places, mostly names of former nobility or landlords.

10

Yar Slavutych deals with the suffix -enko. This is the most common onomastic format in Ukrainian with a typical Ukrainian feature since it is not found in any other Slavic language. The article concerns itself with the suffix -enko's origin, development and role in the formation of surnames. See Yar Slavutych, "Ukrainian Surnames in -enko", Names, X (September, 1962), 181-186.

in particular, wishes to acquaint himself with previous studies dealing with this problem, is directed to read the following article: James St. Clair Sobell and Irina Carlsen, "The Structure of Russian Surnames", The Canadian Slavonic Papers, IV: (1959), 42-60.

- 6. Suffixes -ik and feminine -ikova, are derived from the designation of occupation and other qualities, and are common to all Slavs.
- 7. Numerous other suffixes, mostly from occupation and other qualities, are also common to all Slavs.

Although the Slavic system of names, as has been presented in this chapter, is only an outline, it is hoped that some insight into the linguistic and social structure of Slavic personal names has been provided.

### CHAPTER III

# GOGOL'S REFLECTIONS ON PROPER NAMES IN HIS LITERARY WORKS

Throughout Gogol's writings there are a number of instances when the reader finds himself face to face with the author's own particular views regarding the noble art of name giving or at times the subtlety of name calling. These sentiments are expressed either by the author's direct digression in the midst of a narrative, or many times, by his characters own monologues and dialogues. It is not suggested that Gogol offers a detailed explanation in his usage of names, but he definitely presents certain entertaining, and at times even penetrating analyses, of specific aspects concerning such features as the Russian propensity for curious names and nicknames, difficulties encountered in their selection and the psychological aspects of some names.

Perhaps, before discussing Gogol's sentiments with respect to names in general, a few words would not be amiss concerning his own name and his reflections upon it. It should be remembered that originally Gogol inherited a combination of two names; Gógol-Janóvskij, termed as an "indifferent, rather common name with a Polish flavour [Janóvskij] and a name suggesting a cossack origin, both unusual and expressive, and with a slight comical connotation [Gógol]." It was

Leon Stilman, "Historical and Bibliographical Elements in his Creative Personality" (unpublished Doctoral thesis, Columbia University, New York), p. 95.

Gogol's grandfather, a grandson of the Kononovka priests initially known as Janóvskij, who had affixed to his name that of a hypothetical forefather, Gogol. Two generations later with Nikoláj Vasíl'evič, the name of Janóvskij disappeared and Gogol, the surname of the legendary ancestor stood alone. What then is the meaning of the word gógol'? It is the name of a bird which is called a golden-eye and refers to a species of sea duck. In Russian it occurs in the expression xodít gógolem, literally meaning to strut, to swagger, or to walk pompously.

In the whole of Gogol's literary works there appear to be only two references with respect to his name. The first appears in the concluding paragraph of <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u>, when Gogol utilizes his name in the original meaning—that of a bird, showing the proud golden—eye with a host of other birds soaring above the Dniester River:

Stilman devotes an exceedingly informative section on Gogol's ancestry and his name. See his chapter, "Gogol's Ancestry and his Name". <u>Ibid.</u>, pp. 83-99.

Information jotted down by Gogol in a notebook in 1842 has the following item: "Golden-eye [gógol'], large--the size of a large duck, white with red feathers. Around the head something like cuffs, the legs are far back, toward the tail. Hard to shoot because as soon as they catch sight they immerse the whole body, and only the neck remains above water. Cannot run on land. Swims proudly and swiftly, lifting its long nose. Sometimes places its goslings on its back and swims with them. Dives far and stays long under water." Cf. Gogol', Sočinenija, loth edition, VI, edited by V. I. Senrok, (Moscow-St. Petersburg: A. F. Marks, 1896). p. 507, cited Stilman. Ibid., p. 95.

Its [Dniester] mirror-like surface glitters, filled with the ringing melancholy whoops of the swans and the proud golden-eye [gógol'] glides swiftly over it, and in the rushes along its banks are many snipes, red-throated ruffs and other species of birds.

The second reference, his <u>Póvest¹ o tom</u>, <u>kak possorílsja Iván</u>

<u>Ivánovič s Ivánom Nikíforovičem</u> (The Story of how Ivan Ivanovič quarrelled with Ivan Nikiforovič) is, although indirectly, reminiscent of the theme of Gogol's family name.

The tale is about two individuals whose apparently eternal friendship suddenly comes to an abrupt end, when one of them, Iván Nikíforovič Dovgočxún (adj., dólgij - long, lengthy, lasting; verb, čxnut! - to sneeze; and therefore, the long sneezer), in a moment of anger during a senseless quarrel, inadvertently calls the other, Iván Ivánovič Pererépenko, (verb, Ukr., pererépatysja - to crack, chap, all over), a gander (gusák). Iván Ivánovič considers this as a most vituperative affront and submits a compliaint to the district judge, the text of which is as follows:

The same nobleman Iván, son of Nikífor Dovgočxún, when I came to him with friendly suggestions, called me publicly by a name, insulting and slandering my reputation, namely a 'gander' [gusák], though it is known to the whole Mirgorod district that by this base bird's name I have never called myself and do not intend to do so in the future. The proof of my noble origin is in the

Gogol, Pol. Sobr. Soc., II, p. 313. All translations from Gogol's works, unless otherwise noted are mine. These translations are literal. All names are stressed and any additions appearing in square brackets are mine.

register of births, found in the Church of the Three Saints [Trex Svjatitelej]. Therein is entered the day of my birth, as well as my Christian name. The name 'gander', as it is well known to all, including the least conversant with learning, can not be recorded in the register of births—a fact well known even to those who have never attended a seminary. Yet, this same malignant nobleman, being fully aware of this, for no other reason than that of putting a deadly abuse upon my rank, affronted me with that base word.

Unmistakably, Gogol, in this passage, argues waggishly as to the validity of his own name. Even his choice of the word gander is well thought out, for both the gander and the golden-eye are members of the anseres or goose family. The inter-relationship between Iván Ivánovič's petition and that submitted by Gogol's grandfather, Afanásij Demjánovič Janóvskij is discussed in detail by Stilman. It will suffice to say that whereas Iván Ivánovič rejects the bird name given him, Afanásij Demjánovič undertakes to establish another bird name, gógol', as the actual name of his ancestors. His grandson on the other hand, not only accepts this name, but completely disregards the legitimate name of Janóvskij.

Inasmuch as the reader has had a brief glance at the uniqueness of Gogol's own name, perhaps a discussion of the Russian affinity for curious names, as viewed by Gogol, would be in order at this time.

<sup>5</sup> <u>Ibid</u>., p. 313.

See footnote 2.

## I. THE RUSSIAN PROPENSITY FOR CURIOUS NAMES AND NICKNAMES

Nowhere in his literary works does Gogol express his views so eloquently and dramatically with respect to his 7 philosophy and the importance in the Russian usage of these nicknames as in his book, Mértvye dúši (Dead Souls). Therein, in two separate instances, he discusses the Russian partiality for curious names, based primarily upon his cleverness in selecting apropos names for his fellowman and his near mania for names being anything but insipid. These selections will now be examined in detail, beginning with Gogol's discourse on his fellow citizens' ingenuity to accurately portray individuals with well chosen, appropriate nicknames.

Čičikov, upon meeting an old peasant, whom he immediately dubbs Beardy, questions him as to the whereabouts of the residence of the landowner Pljúškin (a descriptive word employed in the sense of mangy, or dilapidated). His questioning is unsuccessful until he inquires about the miserly Pljúškin, the one who mistreats and badly feeds his serfs.

The word Russian signifies Eastern Slavs, i.e. including Great Russians, Ukrainians or Little Russians and Byelorussians.

The name Cicikov is of interesting construction and its syntax will be discussed in the succeeding chapter. See p. 50.

The etymology of this word is most interesting and Gogol may have intended one of, or the combination of the following three interpretations. The first interpretation of Pljuškin is that it is derived from the Russian word pljuš, meaning a wodlen or silk cloth with plush pile, specified in one

29

at which time the gray-headed peasant exclaims, "Oh, the patched one, the patched one [zaplátannoj]!" To which Gogol responds with the following digression:

He added a substantive to the word, the patched one, [zaplátannoj], very apt, but not used in well bred conversation. It may be assumed, however, that the expression was very befitting because Cicikov, although the peasant had long since dropped out of sight, was still laughing, sitting in his carriage. How vividly do the Russian people express themselves! And if someone is endowed with a nickname, it enters his family for posterity, carries with him into the service, retirement, to Petersburg or even to the ends of the earth. How cunningly he attempts to ennoble his nickname and even though for a price he compels the scribes to trace his pedigree from an ancient aristocratic family, nothing helps. This nickname cackles with all its crow's voice and plainly declares from whence the bird has flown. A word properly uttered or written cannot be cut away by an axe. And

In the Soviet Encyclopedia the following term is found under the entry Pljuškin: "a character from the literary works of N. V. Gogol's Mértvye dúši 1842, a satirical portrayal of the landowner-miser, the maniacal stinginess which turned him, according to N. V. Gogol's words, into 'a shabby wreck', 'the dreg of humanity'. P.[ljuškin's] portrait became the common denominator for the designation of extreme miserliness".

Bol'šaja sovetskaja enciklopedija (The Great Soviet Encyclopedia) (2nd edition), XXXIII, p. 308.

dictionary as Utrecht velvet. Apparently this cloth wears very poorly because the pile has the tendency to become flat in places, resulting in its appearance becoming quite patchy. This material, especially with age, becomes most shabby in appearance, and it is quite possible that this meaning was the connotation Gogol wanted for his tattered and avaricious miser. In a second interpretation, Mixajlov similarly stresses the "flatness" aspect, tracing the name Pljuškin from "the word pljuška, i.e. something flattened out, insignificant". Mixajlov, op. cit., p. 47. John P. Pauls in his article, Names for Characters in Russian Literature extends another explanation, offering that Pljuškin means the "ugly one" which is from the Ukrainian word pljuška (dim. of pljuha - a nasty or ugly woman, or the Russian adj., pljgávyj - shabby). Pauls, op. cit., p. 16. The chosen meaning of Pljuškin is actually a combination of the three interpretations, which is best demonstrated in English by the words 'mangy' or 'dilapidated'.

how good the sayings are that come out of the depths of Rus', where there are neither Germans, nor Finns, nor any other tribes; but only the native, living and clever Russian intelligence, which does not grope for a word in a pocket, nor broods over it like a hen over its chickadees, but attaches itself immediately, like a passport for eternal attire and there is no need for futher description, such as what kind of nose or lips you possess—with one stroke you are portrayed from head to toe. 10

adroitness in portraying the salient idiosyncracies, physical or otherwise, of his fellow man; but epitomizes his own doctrine with its maxim that a "word properly uttered or written can not be cut away by an axe" and will remain a "passport" throughout the designated individual's life. In other words, it follows that in Gogol's own literary works, it will only be natural to expect a bountiful collection of nicknames, which in turn are the basis for his imaginative proper names. It is precisely because of the author's success in this sphere that the mineteenth century Russian critic, Belinskij, attributes Gogol's effectiveness when he praises the consequence of such names as Pererépenko and Dovgočxún:

Oh, do not waste many phrases or words - say simply, here is Iván Ivánovič Pererépenko, or here is Iván Nikíforovič Dovgočxún!...And dear God, how much meaning is inferred by each of them! It is a story, a novel, a history, a poem, a drama or a voluminous book-in short a whole world, with only one word...And what a master is Mr. Gogol to think up such words!

<sup>10</sup> 

Gogol, op. cit., IV, p. 159.

V. G. Belinskij, "O russkoj povesti i povestjax g. Gogolja" (Concerning Mr. Gogol's Russian Story and Tales).

N. V. Gogol' v russkoj kritike i vospominanija sovremenikov (N. V. Gogol' in Russian Criticism and Reminiscences of his Contemporaries), (Moscow: Gosudarstvennoe izdatel'stvo detskoj literatury Ministerstva proisveščenija RSFSR, 1959), p. 62.

Gogol, however, is not content to infer that upon all occasions the Russian is primarily concerned with appropriate nicknames. His choice of certain nicknames, especially those denoting peasants, which occasionally border on the fringe of utter grotesqueness, surely can not be the result of the Russians' inherent quality for accurate description. Why does Gogol then employ such incongruous epithets? Assuredly Gogol's purpose in using these names is not, as has been suggested by Mixajlov, to show the "oppressive" landowner's nature by endowing his serfs with the most humiliating nicknames. It is true that nicknames such as the following are bizarre to say the least: Petr Savel'év Neuvažaj-Korýto (verb, neuvažát! - to hold or show no respect; noun, korýto - trough; and consequently, the name Petr Savellev Show No Respect for the Koróvij Kirpíč (adj., koróvij - cow's; noun, kirpíč - brick; or in other words, cow's dung); Koléso Iván (noun, koléso - wheel; consequently, Iván the Wheel) and Próbka

<sup>12</sup> Mixajlov, op. cit., p. 47.

Rudnyc kyj places this nickname in a special subcategory, comprising the onomastic "hapax legomena". He translates the nickname as "do-not-notice-the-tray". Rudnyc kyj, op. cit., p. 381.

In Mértvye dúši one leit motif as pointed out by Andrej Belyj and Carl Proffer is the wheel (koléso). The motif of the wheel follows Čičikov throughout the whole text with the first reference appearing on the first page of the book when two peasants discuss Čičikov's carriage and whether or not the wheel will last to Moscow and to Kazan'. See Belyj, op. cit., pp. 90-103 and Carl Ray Proffer, "The Comparisons in Gogol's Dead Souls" (unpublished Doctoral thesis, The University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1963), p. 192.

Stepán (noun, próbka - cork; in Ukrainian there is an expression durnýj jak próbka - stupid as a cork; and unquestionably, Gogol intends the meaning as Stupid Stepan). When one considers, however, that these serfs, with the exception of Probka Stepán, belong to the ignorant and eccentric Nastás ja Petróvna Koróbočka (noun, koróbka - box), it is obvious that Gogol's intention was to illustrate Koróbočka's character. Not that Koróbočka wilfully wants to humiliate her peasants. but rather because of her most restricted mentality which limits her vocabulary to simple and at times vulgar, everyday, commonplace words. Although this depiction appears as one of the reasons for certain landowners use of these eccentric epithets, there appears to be another more pragmatic reason, based upon the Russians' nature which craves spicy words for stimulation. Gogol, himself suggests this synthesis during his discussion of the landowner Petr Petróvic Petúx (noun, petux - cock, rooster) and the nicknames of his two serfs, rotozéj (noun, rotozéj - a gullible person or one who gawks) and vor (noun, vor- thief):

Rotozéj Emel'ján and vor Antóška worked diligently. These nicknames were given only for stimulation. The master was not a lover of quarrels, but a kind-hearted man. And yet, a Russian man will not evade a spicy word. It is as necessary for him as a glass of vodka for an upset stomach. What to do? His nature is such that nothing vapid is liked! 15

<sup>15</sup>Gogol, op. cit., V, p. 279.

An earlier version of this passage appears to be more descriptive and Gogol specifically mentions that the serfs did not resent the nicknames. "Rotozéj Emel'jan and vor Antóška

Therefore, according to Gogol, curious names and nicknames are the result of the Russians' inherent qualities, which
make him capable of portraying the characteristic traits of an
individual. This is usually done with one word and the more
piquant the word, the better it is liked. Consequently, a
number of Gogol's personal names bear these characteristics and,
as earlier noted by Belinskij, are most effective. And yet,
precisely as a result of these descriptive names certain criticisms have occurred from the critics and public alike, upon
which Gogol himself elaborates in a subsequent section.

## II. DIFFICULTY IN THE SELECTION OF APPROPRIATE NAMES

Upon two separate occasions Gogol focuses the reader's attention upon the difficulty of selecting proper names for individuals and certain Civil Service Departments. In another instance he accords a vivid illustration of the procedure used in Russia, quite possibly even by himself, in the selection of a Christian name for a child. These illustrations are most interesting and revealing, even though at times they tend to be highly exaggerated. To a certain extent they undoubtedly are the result of particular affronts Gogol may have suffered himself. This exaggeration is evident in his discussion concerning the selection of ladies names

were good and nimble persons. The master gave these titles [nicknames] because to refer to them without nicknames seemed tame and he disliked vapidness. Although he himself was a good soul, he liked a spicy word and besides, his servants did not resent it. Tbid., V, pp. 83-84.

# in Mértvye dúši.

In one of the concluding chapters of the book, Gogolis on the verge of bestowing appropriate surnames upon two ladies, but at the last moment, after a careful deliberation, reconsiders the lucidity of his decision, deciding finally against a proper name in favour of an appellative:

The author finds it extremely difficult to name these ladies in such a manner as not to incur their anger, as has happened previously. To name them by a fictitious surname is dangerous. Whatever name is thought of, without fail in some corner of our country--appropriately called great--someone will be its bearer and certainly will be offended not slightly, but mortally. He will declare that the author on purpose visited him secretly in order to find out all about him, that is to say, what sort of sheepskin he wears, what Agraféna Ivánovna he visits and what he likes to eat. To call them by their rank, God forbid, for that is more dangerous. At this time in our country all ranks and classes are so sensitive that everything they find in a book seems to them a personality; thus, such a disposition is in the air! One only has to say that in one town there is a stupid man-this already is a personality. Suddenly a gentleman by outward appearance will jump up and cry out: 'See here, I am also a man, therefore, it follows that I am stupid. At once he perceives what is meant. And therefore, to avoid all this, we shall call the lady whom the guest visited, as she almost unanimously was known in the town of N., that is, a <u>lady agreeable</u> in every respect [dama prijatnaja vo vsex otnošenijax]. This appellative she acquired in a legal manner, for there was nothing she wouldn't do to be most obliging. Although of course, through this friendliness there stole oh, what a nimbleness of femininity, and even in her most agreeable phrase there would be thrust such a gibe: 16

The other lady he designates as <u>simply an agreeable lady</u> (prósto prijátnaja dáma). Although Gogol eventually does grant both ladies Christian names, calling the former, Anna

<sup>16</sup> Gogol, op. cit., IV, pp. 265-266.

Grigór'evna and the latter Sóf'ja Ivánovna, he remains true 17 to his word and refuses to furnish them with surnames. The author's professed fear of not giving them proper names, unquestionably, is the result of his inability to conjure or appropriate one word with the same connotation as his illustrative appellatives.

Nevertheless, to a certain extent, Gogol's claim may be true: that whatever name he attempts to choose, there always will be found in Russia an individual already bearing this name who would be quite unhappy with the author's usage of it. At the very time this paper is being written a number of the colourful and descriptive Gogolian names, which were assumed originally by this author to have evolved from Gogol's "inner consciousness", as some metaphysical philosophers would say, actually were selected from the very full and rich vocabulary of Russian onomatology. Such names as Balabán (noun, balabán - butcher-bird, laneret; colloquially simpleton), Šýlo (noun, <u>šýlo</u> - awl), Bezboród'ko (adj., <u>bezboródyj</u> beardless) and Valuev (noun, valuj - valuek - mushroom) to mention but a few, were found to belong to real individuals, either still living in Gogol's time or long since dead. possible that these individuals or their relatives reacted

Apparently in the early drafts the "Simply Agreeable Lady" and the "Lady Agreeable in All Respects" were simply designated as Xm (Hm) and Ixm (And Hm). Both designations were more schematic and grotesque than the final version, but still illustrative and equally difficult to express with a proper name. Cited in Proffer, op. cit., p. 223.

against Gogol's use of these names, especially if the character was a negative type. Although such a complaint was not found in his correspondence there was one occasion when Gogol was reproached by a censor for his choice of names. The censor, Gedeonov, found the name Anúčkin (noun, onúča — cloth wrapped around feet to act as socks or at times leggings) most repulsive for an officer and a gentleman and suggested an alternative of Xodílkin (verb, xodít' — to walk). Consequently, it is likely that Gogol was censured many times by the censor and the public in general for his usage of names, both personal and those of institutions. In fact Gogol's reluctance to specify a certain clerk's department in the story Sinél' (The Overcoat) appears to stem from this type of public diatribe:

In the department of ---, but better not to name in what department. Nothing is moved to greater indignation than a department, a regiment, a government office and in a word any administrative order. Nowadays, every private individual considers all society insulted in his person. They say that not long ago a plea was handed in from a police inspector from some town, in which he clearly stated that the governmental institutions were being destroyed and his sacred name was being taken in vain. For his proof he appended to his petition a voluminous text of some kind of romantic novel where a police inspector appeared on every tenth page, at times in a truly intoxicated state. Therefore, in order to avoid any unpleasantness, instead of naming the department, it will be called a department or one department.

Whereas in the last two illustrations Gogol had

Gogol, <u>P.S.S</u>. (<u>1937-1952</u>), V, p. 461.

<sup>19</sup> Gogol, <u>op. cit.</u>, III, p. 128.

pointed to the contentiousness in the selection of proper names because of outside pressures, he is concerned primarily in his final reflection, with the choice of a child's Christian name by the mother. At the outset of the story, Sinél!, Gogol recounts the occurence of the Christian name of Akákij given to a child who is born to the family of Bašmáčkin (noun, bašmák - shoe, while bašmáčkin is a diminutive of this noun and used in the sense of a 'little shoe'):

The clerk's surname was Bašmáčkin. It is clear from the very name, that at one time it was derived from a

In an early draft the choice of Akákij's Christian name includes the following comment by Gogol: "Naturally, it might have been possible in some way to refrain from the frequent junction of the letter k; but the circumstances were of such a nature, that this was impossible to do and that is how it came about." Gogol, P.S.S. (1937-1952), III, p. 522.

Stilman in referring to this passage states that "the name of the letter in Russian is pronounced <u>kak</u>, and its 'junction' gives <u>kaka</u>, the Russian child word for feces. In the earliest version the 'hero' (as yet anonymous) is said to wear a frock coat, 'the colour of cow's pancakes' (a popular term for dry cow dung)." Leon Stilman, "Gogol's Overcoat; Thematic Pattern and Origins", The American and East European Review, XI (1952), 141-142.

Furthermore, Stilman discusses and also refers to the coprological symbolism in the portrayal of Akákij by I. D. Ermakov, <u>Očerki po analizu tvorčestva N. V. Gogolja</u> (Moscow-Petrograd, 1924). Stilman, <u>loc. cit.</u>

The name Akakij is found in the list of saints in the Russian Orthodox Church. Listed in the "Names of Saints" found in the Yelmskii prayeclaynii kalendari na 1885 g

found in the <u>Xolmskij pravoslavnij kalendar' na 1885 g</u>. (The Xolmskij Orthodox Calendar for 1885), p. 41.

Turner states that the name is derived from akakia meaning guilelessness. Cf. Charles Edward Turner, Studies in Russian Literature (London: Sampon, Low, Marston, Searle and Rivington, 1882), p. 196.

shoe [bašmák]; but when and at what period in history and in what manner it came from the word shoe, nothing is known. His father, grandfather, and even his brother-in-law, all the Bašmáckins, wore boots that were resoled only one or three times a year. His name and patronymic was Akákij Akákievič. Perhaps it appears strange and searched out to the reader, but assuredly it was not contrived, but resulted from such circumstances that another name was impossible to give...To the mother was presented the choice of three names: Mokij, Sossij, or name the child after the martyr Kozdazát. 'No,' thought the mother, 'they are all such names!' In order to please her, they [the god parents] turned the calendar to another place; again three names were chosen: Trifilij, Dulá, Varaxásij. 'Here is real punishment,' cried the woman. 'Such names they all are! Truthfully, I have never heard of such names. Let it be Varadát or Varúx, but Trifilij and Varaxásij!' They in turn turned to another page and here appeared Pavsikaxij and Vaxtísij. 'Well now I see,' said the mother, 'that it is to be his destiny. Since this is so, then it is better that he be named after his father. His father was Akákij; let my son be Akákij also.' In such a manner the name of Akákij Akákievič came into being.21

Thus by means of an author's digression, intermingled with the mother's fumbling for a right combination of names, the name of Akákij is decided upon, resulting in the final euphonious blend of Akákij Akákievič Bašmáčkin. A most appropriate name, termed by some as "one of the funniest names in Russian literature" for such a picayune governmental clerk. It was also an almost ironic designation for one of Gogol's

<sup>21</sup> Gogol, op. cit., III, pp. 129-130.

In the list of saints given by the <u>Xolmskij pravoslavnij</u> <u>kalendar na 1885 g.</u>, the following saint's names were found: Varadát, p. 6; Varúx, p. 27; Dulá, p. 17; Mókij, p. 44; Sóssij, p. 12; and Trifilij, p. 45. Although a number of other calendars were scanned, the following names were not found: Varaxásij, Vaxtísij, Pavsikáxij and Xozdazát.

Bryner, op. cit., p. 33.

most tragic characters. No doubt Gogol's reasoning in the selection of this name is based partially upon the premise that a conspicuous character frequently demands a conspicuous name which will remain with the reader long after he has put away the book. Whatever his reason may have been with respect to this particular name, the passage remains significant for three reasons. Gogol for the first time presents an etymology of a name; furthermore, a glimpse into how he himself may have attempted to acquire adequate and appropriate names for his characters is provided; and finally, the mother's near lament that the name Akákij will be her child's "destiny" gives an inkling into the author's own appreciation of the psychological aspects of proper names which he so amply illustrates in the following section.

#### III. THE PSYCHOLOGICAL ASPECTS OF A PROPER NAME

Although Gogol is fond of bestowing the most pithy names upon his characters, he is also keenly aware of the impact the name may have on the individual's own character. In fact, it is as if he leaves the realm of his literary world and becomes a modern day psychologist, examining his patients' attitudes to certain people's names or the manner in which they employ these names, be they personal or place names. In his examination he probes into such psychological aspects of a name as the effect it may have on its bearer; the inability, largely the result of ignorance or inattentiveness, to pronounce

a name correctly; the necessity of changing a name; and finally, the importance of a foreign place name for a successful business.

It is the play <u>Zenít'ba</u> (Marriage) that offers the author the opportunity to express his views concerning the mental impression that may result when one hears a name which tends to be eccentric. In a dialogue between a matchmaker, Fékla, and a marriageable young girl, Agáf'ja Tíxonovna, the name of a certain bachelor is discussed with racy results.

Agáf'ja Tíxonovna - And what is his name?

<u>Fékla</u> - His name is Iván Pávlovič Jaíčnica [noun, <u>jaíčnica</u> - omelette, scrambled or fried egg; female egg seller].

Agáf'ja Tíxonovna - Is that his surname?

Fékla - Yes, his surname.

Agáf'ja Tíxonovna - Oh my God! Such a name! Listen Féklusa how would it sound if I marry him and suddenly will be called Agáf'ja Tíxonovna Jaíčnica? God, what a thought!

<u>Fékla</u> - I say! But in Rus' there are such names that you only spit and cross yourself when you hear them. Well then, take Baltazár Baltazárovič Ževákin [verb, <u>ževat'</u> - to chew, masticate]. 23

Thus sight unseen, the suitor is totally rejected because of his name. And really, who can blame the poor girl for not wanting to go through the rest of her life known as Mrs. Omelette! However, think of poor Jaičnica! It is humiliating enough to be rejected because of one's name, but

<sup>23</sup> Gogol, op. cit., VI, p. 278.

arovic Zevákin must be most disturbing to say the very least. The same Jaícnica later in the play in a conversation with Zevákin discusses this quandary. In fact, the very conversation is initiated as a result of Zevákin's misunderstanding of the former's name when both are introduced to each other:

<u>Jaíčnica</u> - I am an administrative clerk, Iván Pávlovič Jaíčnica.

<u>Zevákin</u> - (not hearing). Yes, I also had a snack. I knew the road was a fair distance and it's cold; therefore, I had just a herring with a piece of bread.

<u>Jaíčnica</u> - No, I think that you misunderstood me, Jaíčnica, that's my name.

Zevákin - Oh, forgive me! I'm a little hard of hearing. I really thought that you were pleased to state that you ate an omelette [jaíčnica].

Jaicnica - What am I to do? I wished already to beg the general to call me Jaicnicyn [has the meaning "of an omelette" or even "son of an omelette"] but my family dissuaded me, saying that it will be similar to "son of a dog" [sobacij syn].

Zevákin - It is like that at times. In our third squadron, all the officers and sailors had strange names: Pomójkin [noun, pomójka - slops, rubbish, scraps], Jarýžkin [possibly from the adj., járyj - furious, passionate, vehement], Lt. Perepréev [verb, pereprét' - to sweat too much] and one midshipman, who was simply called Dýrka [dim. of noun, dýra - hole, and used in a very coarse and rude meaning]. The captain at times would shout, "Hey you! Dýrka, come here!" And yet sometimes jokingly he would say, "Oh you, what a hole you are!" 24

Not only does Jaicnica get sympathy, but at the same time, he is shown that his circumstance is not unique and that there are others endowed with even more grotesque names than



<sup>&</sup>lt;u>Ibid.</u>, VI, pp. 286-287.

his. In both these lively exchanges, consequently, Gogol's primary aim appears to be to demonstrate the adverse effects of outlandish descriptive names on the individuals themselves.

Closely associated with this enigma and having equally disastrous psychological effects, is the inability of persons to pronounce a name correctly. To have a name which may have a loathsome meaning may be irritating to the soul, but to have your name continually mispronounced and misspelled is 25 by far worse and more nerve wracking. Gogol, in the play, Lakéjskaja (The Ante Chamber or the Footman's Room), gives a dramatic description of a servant's ignorance, stemming from his inattentiveness and his carelessness in pronouncing a name. The incident occurs when a certain gentleman, Nevel-26 eščágin calls on another, but not finding him at home, attempts to leave his name with the servants:

Gentleman - Tell him that Neveleščágin called, and was sorry that he was not at home. Do you hear? You will not forget - Neveleščágin.

Grigórij - Lentjágin.

With a name like Slipčénko I can well appreciate the inability of the vast majority of individuals to mispronounce a name in any conceivable or imaginable way. This most aggravating state of affairs has culminated in such exasperation on my part that now, upon introduction, I usually, without being asked, pronounce my name two or three times and finally spell it.

<sup>26</sup> 

The name does not appear to have any significance except that it is likely that Gogol wanted a name of unusual construction, not only giving it an uncommon appearance, but making its proper enunciation difficult.

Gentleman - (more distinctly). Nevelescágin.

Grigórij - Are you German?

Gentleman - What kind of German? I am Russian. Ne-ve-le-ščá-gim.

Grigórij - Do you hear Iván, do not forget, Erdaščágin.

This discourse is certainly an entertaining fragment of dialogue. Assuredly the reader's first impression is the humorous effect of the servant's inability to pronounce Neveleščágin and his mimicked variations of Lentjágin and Erdaščágin. It is suggested, however, that Gogol proposes a more penetrating and psychological analysis that can readily be applied to everyday life, when an individual unexpectedly encounters unusual names. From the dialogue there appear to be three pitfalls an individual may tend to fall prey to, when he suddenly encounters a peculiar name. As he hears the name for the first time a type of mental block ensues which results in complete confusion on the part of the individual. It is true, as in the case of Gogol's illustration, that the name is of an unusual construction and not what may be termed typically Russian; however had the servant been observant and listened more attentively, his response to the name Nevelescagin would have been quite different from his ridiculous imitation of Lentjagin. The reiteration of the name for the second time usually culminates in the person's demand whether or not the name is foreign, or as in the above mentioned

<sup>27</sup>Gogol, op. cit., VII, pp. 83-84.

delineation, whether it is of German origin. In fact, it is not so much a question, as it is an exclamation with the hidden implication: "Well, how on earth do you expect me to spell or pronounce that foreign word!" Consequently, this most interesting subjective development has the individual concerned not with the name's proper pronunciation, but rather with its origin-as if in some mysterious manner this determination will exonerate him for his inability to ennunciate the In the third and final attempt the servant is only able to remember the suffix -ščágin, which is a common occurence, since the suffix, being the last utterance, has the tendency to remain longer in the person's memory. Gogol's final choice of the root erda, remains ambiguous, unless he intended it to show the servant's stubbornness in maintaining that the name really was German and hence, from the German word, erde. Although this proposed scheme is mere speculation, it has merits that have been mentioned earlier and may be readily applied to daily life.

With respect to name changing, Gogol makes two specific references. In the story Starosvétskie poméščiki (The Old Landowners) he speculates upon the difference between "the old, typically Little Russian, simple-hearted and at the same time wealthy families" and the "meaner sort of Little Russians who, leave the tar works and petty trading, settle like locusts in the public chambers and offices, defraud their fellow villagers of their last kopeck, inundate Petersburg as petti-

foggers, make their money at last and solemnly add  $\underline{v}$  to surnames ending in  $\underline{o}$ ." Since in many instances, with the Ukrainian names ending in  $\underline{o}$ , the addition of  $\underline{v}$  tended to give the suffix  $-\underline{ov}$  which is a typically Great Russian ending. In other words, those Ukrainians desiring a greater social prestige and better opportunities, russianized their Ukrainian names. Needless to say Gogol did not have a very high opinion of these individuals.

In the story <u>Sinél'</u>, Gogol refers to the question of name changing once more. The common people in Russia, and especially the tradesmen and merchants, considered it a mark of respect to address a man by his family name, even without the addition of a given name. Moreover, the suffix -vič was an ending, liked and respected, by the various classes of individuals. In the story, the name change for the tailor, Petróviž, seems to follow this pattern. Gogol, in describing the occurence of the name states, that "from the beginning he [Petróvič] was simply called Grigórij, while still a serf of some noble; however, from the time he obtained his freedom, he became Petróvič."

A closely associated problem to that of name changing, especially in the sphere of trade and business, is the importance

<sup>&</sup>lt;u>Ibid</u>., II, p. 10.

Cf. Smith, op. cit., p. 153.

<sup>30</sup> Gogol, <u>op. cit.,</u> III, p. 138.

of foreign names. Gogol ridicules this farcical attempt by local merchants who, for the sake of business, add pompous titles or foreign place names to their sign in order to attract their clientele. In Mértvye dúši, in two separate instances, he focuses the reader's attention on the importance of the word, "foreigner" in a sign. In the first chapter he describes a shop for caps and hats with the inscription, "Vasilij Fédorov, foreigner" [Inostránec Vasílij Fédorov]. An individual who, no doubt, like his father and ancestors beforehim, was born and lived in the same town, did not really deceive anyone, with the exception of himself possibly, by adding the epithet "foreigner". Similarly in Part II, Gogol describes a tailor, Russian born, displaying a sign board, "Foreigner from London and Paris" [Inostránec iz Londóna i Paríža]. Thereupon, in a digression, Gogol divulges the sign's existence as a result of the shrewdness of the tailor who, by incorporating these two important cities, prevented all other future tailors from using these names, leaving them with such insignificant names as Carlsruhe or even Copenhagen.

Undoubtedly the usage of foreign personal and place names, or peregrine words, especially by Russian tradesmen, is a common occurence in nineteenth century Russia. In Russian literature of that period there is a frequent mention

<sup>31 &</sup>lt;u>Ibid</u>., IV, p. 13.

Gogol, <u>op. cit.</u>, V, p. 358.

of these foreign designations by the novelists. One that comes to mind immediately is in the story, <u>Stopál'ščik</u> (The Clothes Mender) by Nikolaj Semenovič Leskov. The hero of the story is a Russian tailor with the real name of Vasílij Kónonovič Lapútin, but whose trade name is "Maître taileur Lepoutant". On the other hand, it would be unfair to declare that this phenomenon is limited only to the nineteenth century Russia, for all one has to do in these time is turn to the yellow pages in the telephone book and observe similar tendencies.

The preceding sections of this chapter not only illustrate Gogol's decided awareness of the potentialities of names but demonstrate a degree of care in their selection that is both conscious and exacting. Furthermore, the chapter affords an important key to the understanding of Gogol's technique and endeavours to identify some of the complexities by which the novelist sought to re-enforce the effectiveness of his work.

#### CHAPTER IV

#### THE FUNCTION OF PROPER NAMES

With the possible exception of the last chapter. which attempted in some measure to provide an insight into Gogol's own views on the complexities of name giving, the preceding chapters have served only as an introduction to the general problem of proper names. As yet, no attempt has been made to deal with the main theme of the thesis. In the introduction it was stated that the prime purpose of this thesis would be to investigate the role of Gogolian names in the author's literary composition and style, and moreover, to classify these names in a typological scheme. In order to accomplish this task the various possible functions of proper names will be discussed according to the following general categories: meaningful (figurative or significant) names; "couleur locale" names; "couleur historique" names; names based on the form of the literary work; a category consisting of loose ends and consequently, designated as miscellany; and finally, an outline of the typology of the functions of names in Gogol's works.

I. MEANINGFUL (FIGURATIVE OR SIGNIFICANT) NAMES

It is noteworthy that significantly named characters

It is noted in the introduction that this scheme would be based, more or less, on the one provided by Rudnyc'kyj in his article, Functions of Proper Names in Literary Work. Supra, p. 6.

In each instance it may be the given name, surname,

are legion in Gogol's stories and illustrate the author's affinity for striking or figurative names—redende Namen, as Lessing would say. In fact, the names of several of his most novel and vivid characters, such as Čičikóv [MD], Pljúškin [MD], Manílov [MD] (verb, manit' - to allure, to delude), Klestakóv [Rev] (verb, xlestát' - to whip, lash; adj., xlestkij - biting, trenchant), to mention but a few, have passed into the Russian language as part of its vocabulary, evoking a whole complex of ideas and feelings at their mere mention. Undoubtedly, like other eminent nineteenth century novelists, Gogol reasoned that since his name is a character's permanent label, some aspect of character portrayal is a significant name's most logical function. Moreover, since this

nickname or even a combination of all three names. However, usually it is only the surname.

Gotthold Ephraim Lessings Sämtliche Schriften, ed. Lachmann-Muncker (Stuttgart, 1894), X, 165, cited by Peter Demetz, "Notes on Figurative Names in Theodor Fontane's Novels", The Germanic Review, XXXVII (March, 1961), 96.

<sup>&</sup>lt;u>Infra</u>, p. 50.

Abbreviations in brackets refer to Gogol's stories as listed in Table II.

<sup>5</sup> <u>Supra</u>, pp. 28-29.

In a Russian-English dictionary appears the term Manflovščina - "Manilovism (smug complacency, inactivity, futile day-dreaming; from Manilov, a character in Gogol's <u>Dead Souls</u>)." Russian-English <u>Dictionary comp.</u> 0. S. Akhmanova <u>et al.</u> 5th edition (Moscow: State Publishing House of Foreign and National Dictionaries, 1961), p. 346.

Pauls affirms that "Gogol's Khlestakóv 'whip snapper, blusterer' became a common word to describe a bluffer."
Pauls, op. cit., p. 11.

device has the intended effect of teasing the reader into making a judgement of the character, it easily assumes a nuance of caricature and becomes perhaps most often a preferred tool for the satirist.

As has been mentioned, character portrayal in Gogol's stories is the most common role of the meaningful name. In surveying these names one quickly realizes that they manifest some enduring or semi-enduring quality of the character himself. The bulk of these descriptive names therefore, symbolizes a quality that can be appreciated by one of the senses, most commonly sight. However, hearing, smell and other senses also serve. In this group, by far the largest number of characters with significant names is comprised of those whose names constitute a synopsis of their personalities. Here perhaps one should mention such meaningful names as Čičikóv [MD], Sobakévič [MD], and Deržimórda [Rev].

Čičikóv's personality, (the hero, such as he is, in Mértvye dúši), seems to be aptly summarized by his name, which from its very sound implies something perfidious. Rudnyc'kyj states that the name's root has been explained by some as an Oriental influence: Čičisbéj - perpetual travel companion. His analysis of the name, however, produces the interesting conclusion that it is "a reduplication of the interjection čik, or čik, čik! implying quick motions, sharp turns, zigzags

Rudnyc'kyj, <u>op</u>. <u>cit</u>., p. 379.

from side to side. This latter interpretation seems best to attest to Čičikov's unstable character, both physically and psychologically, as he meanders through life. On the other hand, two other interpretations give an entirely different explanation of the significance of the name. Proffer sees the name as an "imitation of a sneeze which is not suppressed chee...chee...koff!" In other words, Čičikov's name reflects his personality which is nothing more than a "burst of hot air!" Pauls, however, proposes that Čičikóv's name means "the silver tongue, smooth talker, chirping like a bird" and is derived from the "Ukrainian dialectal chychýkaty to chirpin. Whatever interpretation is accepted, there can be no doubt in the reader's mind that the name Čičikov is a resumé based upon the character's personality.

Sobakévič is another name that denotes the character's personality, but with a certain significant twist. The sly, indirect inference to the character's personality is an interesting feature of the name Sobakévič (noun, sobáka - dog;

<sup>9</sup> <u>Ibid., p. 3</u>80.

Belyj also feels that the name is the result of syllable repetitions. The blending of the sounds "či-či", "čik-čirik", "ik-ik" make up čičik-ov (-ov being the added suffix). Belyj, op. cit., p. 233.

Proffer, "The Comparisons in Gogol's <u>Dead Souls</u>," p. 177.

<sup>11</sup> Pauls, op. cit., p. 16.

with the suffix -evič can, and has been interpreted by some, to mean 'son of a dog'). It may appear strange to the reader that Gogol's elaborate description, which certainly tends to depict this individual as a huge doltish bear (in fact, his first name of Mikita is that of a bear), culminates in a surname for the character, which means "dog" rather than "bear". The answer to this apparent enigma is rather simple when one considers Sobakévič's psychological make up. To this character the world around appears as a "dog eat dog world". He sees little value in anyone besides himself (undoubtedly, he is like the insame man who considers everyone mad with the exception of himself) and holds all to be dogs, thieves, Gogs and Magogs. The name moreover, gives rise to the following curious effect in the form of the work: "Ja vam daže ne sovétuju dorógi znat! k étoj Sobáke! skazál Sobakévič" ("I do not advise that you know the road to that dog!" said Sobakévič); or "Sobáka", skazal Sobakévič" ("Dog", said Sobakévič). There appears

Pauls refutes the suggestion that the name Sobakévič is a "son or descendant of sobáka". He states that it is not "son of a bitch", as some have translated it to be, since "bitch" in Russian is súka and the expression would have to be súkin symble explains that the name was given to suggest the traits of a "dog, cunning, or even beastly". Moreover he adds that the Eastern Slavs do not look upon the dog as a "faithful friend", as the Germanic peoples do, but rather as an animal endowed with cunning and negative qualities. Ibid., p. 12.

Sobakévič speaking about Pljúškin. Gogol, <u>op. cit.</u>, IV, p. 145.

Sobakévič again referring to Pljúškin. Ibid., p. 214.

to be a conscious effort by Gogol for alliteration in his lines: sobáka, skazál Sobakévič (-'--'--'-). The name, consequently, serves the purpose of illustrating the character's inner consciousness; however it is presented in such an enigmatic way that it is only by the curious reader's conscientious effort that this type of name yields its hidden meaning.

It is the name of the policeman, however, that best attests to Gogol's keen perception of the universal policeman's personality, as is evident by the name Deržimórda (verb, deržát' - to hold; noun, mórda - mouth, mug [very vulgar]; colloquially the name would be translated as 'Keep your Mouth 15 Shut'). Whatever the circumstance may be, the expression "Keep your mouth shut" seems to typify the text of a policeman's vocabulary and his personal capabilities.

while the bulk of character-portrayal names constitute a synopsis of the character's personality, there are some that refer to the character's physical traits or profession. Significant features are suggested in the name of Tarás Búl'ba [TB], who is Gogol's creation, designed as the ideal figure to portray 16 the hero's part in the story of the Zaporozhian cossacks.

Mixajlov in his analysis of this name states that Gogol's prime reason for this name was to show scorn for the Czarist police. Mixajlov, op. cit., pp. 45-46. However, this outlook is much too narrow-minded, for this caricature refers to police forces in the whole world and particularly, to the secret police in the Soviet Union of the past and present days.

During a cossack revolt (1630-1632) against Polish domination, the cossacks fought under Taras Fedorovic or Taras Tryasylo. It is believed that his name suggested the name for Gogol's epic, Tarás Búl'ba. Stilman, op. cit., p. 56.

Consequently, the ideal cossack is given the ideal name (noun, búl'ba - potato), undoubtedly chosen for the cossack's external 17 similarity to it. Although Gogol seldom designates professions by names, the name of a school teacher, Deepričástie (noun, deepričástie - verbal adverb, gerund) is an exception.

In general, it is common practice with Gogol, to depict some aspect of the character's quality by means of referring to his personality, physical traits or profession. It is also true that at times it is difficult, especially with his secondary characters, to interpret what specific characteristic the author wishes to present, since at times, he mentions the character's name only in passing. Such names of individuals as Bobróv [MD] (noun, bobr - beaver), Svin'in [MD] (noun, swin'iá - pig, swine), Gúska [TB] (Ukr. noun, húska - goose) can either refer to the individual's personality, his physical traits or a combination of both.

Another aspect of character portrayal, is Gogol's preference, for giving his characters the names of well known personages, either historical, biblical or mythological.

However, this is not from a semantic association with a physical or psychological aspect of the character. Although in Gogol's vast kaleidoscope of significant names these allusive names are an insignificant group, occasionally they provide

Pauls suggests that the name refers to the potatoshaped nose, which he considers, is frequently found among the Ukrainian peasants. Pauls, op. cit., p. 14.

the reader with humorous and ironic situations. One such situation arises in the story, <u>Névskij prospékt</u>, when the outlandish Lieutant Pirogóv (noun, <u>piróg</u> - pie) inadvertently enters a German tradesman's shop and encounters two individuals bearing historical names:

Before him sat Schiller-not the Schiller who had written <u>William Tell</u> and the <u>History of the Thirty Years' War</u> but the famous Schiller, tinsmith of Mescanskaja Street. Beside Schiller stood Hoffman-not the writer Hoffman but an extremely good bootmaker who lived on Officer's Street and was a great friend of Schiller. 19

Before the reader has had an opportunity to extricate all the possible meanings of the allusion, Gogol facetiously interrupts by declaring that this was the "famous Schiller, the tinsmith" and Hoffman, "the extremely good bootmaker" and not to be confused with their paltry prototypes. It is interesting to note that, later in the story, Gogol mentions that this character's birthplace is Swabia, which in fact was the birthplace of the real Schiller. At times, as in the case of the character Platónov (Platón - Plato), the reader is allowed to ponder at a rather leisurely pace, the incongruities between the character and the prototype.

An additional primary function of a significant name, besides its relevance to character portrayal, is its relation

Belinskij, discussing the merits of this name writes: "Yes, gentlemen, what an amazing word this Pirogov! It is a symbol, a mystic myth, a cloak so cleverly constructed that it can fit a thousand men! Oh, Mr. Gogol, a grand master to conjure up such words to dispatch such bons mots." Belinskij, op. cit., pp. 62-63.

Gogol, op. cit., VIII, p. 252.

to the motif of the story. On a number of occasions, the name of the character, while possibly still being humorous, satirical or ironical and depicting some aspect of his character, helps primarily to associate him with the thematic essence of the story. Consequently, the names Čičikóv and Xlestakóv. introduced as names reflecting the character's personality, also stress the story's thematic strain. An implication of 20 motion or travelling is directly suggested in the name, Čičikóv and indirectly, in Xlestakóv. Moreover, the author's detailed description of the characters and their circumstances tends to attest to the fact that Gogol intends them, to some extent, to reflect the theme of the story. In Mértvye dúši there are other names that employ the travel or wheel motif,

As has been mentioned, the name has been interpreted by some as Mr. Whipper Snapper or Mr. Blusterer. Although this name aptly describes the individual's character the choice of the noun which reflects the whipping aspect, undoubtedly, can and does refer to the action of movement, i.e. that of whipping horses, etc.

Besoushko indicates that "Gogol liked to travel, and endowed his heroes, Khlestakov and Chichikov with the same characteristics." Volodymyr Besoushko, "Nicholas Gogol and Ukrainian Literature," The Ukrainian Quarterly, XVI (Autumn, 1960), 268.

Dupuy substantiates this analysis by stating that "Gogol never separates Tchitchikov from his indispensable accompaniment in his outlandish Odyssey-his coach, his horses, and his servants." Ernest Dupuy, The Great Masters of Russian Literature in the Nineteenth Century, trans. by Nathan Haskell Dole (New York, 1886), p. 87, cited by Lefevre, op. cit., p. 123.

<sup>20</sup> Cf. <u>ante</u> p. 50. 21

Cf. <u>ante</u> p. 49.

such as Kolesó Iván and Grigórij Doezžaj-ne-doédeš' (literally meaning 'Grigórij no matter how hard you try you will not get 24 there'). Similarly, the name Čertkóv is based on thematic essence of the story and stresses the diabolical elements in Portrét.

In surveying Gogol's personal names there can be no doubt that figurative names formed the majority in his stories. Profitable as it is to separate these names into categories, perhaps a question should be asked as to whether or not Gogol uses this technique indiscriminately, regardless of the character's importance. Any careful reading of his stories must produce an affirmative answer to the above question, but with certain reservations. In the first place, Gogol does employ neutral names that can be classified as follows: surnames, resulting from patronymics, such as Aleksándrov (from Aleksandr); and names originating from the Russian system of names, particularly, because of the influence of social environment and including such names as Iván Petróvič and diminutives, such as Vánja (from Iván). These neutral names, however, usually play a relatively minor role in comparison with the metaphorical names that he prefers and uses seemingly with

Supra, p. 31.

<sup>&</sup>lt;u>Infra</u>, p. 82.

This latter group will be discussed under "couleur locale" names, since generally, these names were dictated by the circumstances of their surroundings, rather than ulterior motives on the author's part.

abandon. In spite of the fact that Gogol does not limit the metaphorical name to any particular group, the manner in which he employs the metaphor definitely varies with the importance of the personage. In the case of the secondary characters the metaphors are simple and their subtleties are made apparent even to the casual reader. The important characters, however, also bearing the imprint of this dramatizing metaphor, as in the case of Čičikóv, Sobakévič and Xlestakóv, are based on subtleties that are likely to be misunderstood or misconstrued by those less talented than the author. The total effect of this technique, consequently, is difficult to appraise since it depends on each reader's personal reaction. Although at times these names tend to be distracting and type the character before he appears, it is also true that they are often amusing, suggestive, and constitute an entertaining aspect to his narration. Moreover, pleasing or not, the reader must remember that it represents a highly conscious artistic technique on Gogol's part.

### II. "COULEUR LOCALE" NAMES

Couleur locale has been responsible for many hasty appreciations, and local color is not a fast color. I have never been able to see eye to eye with people who enjoyed books merely because they were in dialect, or in the exotic atmosphere of remote places. 26

<sup>26</sup> 

Nabokov, op. cit., p. 31.

These views, as expressed by Nabokov, apparently are not shared by Gogol. Despite the fact that his figurative or meaningful names dominate the limelight in his stories, the effect of this second category of names, whose apparent sole function is to add "couleur locale" to the action in Gogol's narrations, is also prominent. There can be no doubt that Gogol's main concern with the correctness of detail stems primarily from his desire to substantiate and balance his highly imaginative characters and situations. On the other hand, it is equally true, that many times, these names are dictated more by the circumstances of the surroundings than by any ulterior motives on the author's part.

This is particularly evident in Gogol's use of neutral 27 names which we have previously mentioned as well as those names which reveal the lower class origins of the persons bearing them. Just as names like Aleksandr Ivanovič [Udč], 28 Már'ja Gavrílovna [MD] etc., designate individuals of

28

patronymic will be considered in the "couleur locale" category.

The neutral surnames have arbitrarily been placed in this category since it was felt that generally their purpose was to add local colour.

In many instances the primary characters with figurative names also are given a common first name and patronymic. Gogol, no doubt wished to achieve a balance between distinctiveness and plausibility and consequently, he presented only one component of the name out of the ordinary. These names will be treated in the category of meaningful names, except in particular instances, when otherwise noted. The names, however, appearing only in the form of the Christian name and

clearly superior social status, others are equally deliberately chosen for common people so as to reflect their real status in life. They have names based on: (1) their Christian 30 names or diminutives of these names, Iván (dim. Ván'ka) [Udč], Agáška [MD] and Gánna (dim. Gáločka, Galjúnočka, Galjúnja, Gálja and Gánnočka) [Gl]; (2) their surnames, Petróvič [Š]; and finally, (3) nicknames, Kolesó Iván [MD].

Together with these personal names the influence of the surroundings is further enhanced by the use of names of holidays, such as Petróvka (St. Peter's Feast), Iván Kúpal (John the Baptist's Day), Roždestvó (Christmas) and other names that are employed by Gogol instead of designating the time of year. This practice of using the names of holidays, feasts, etc., instead of the actual dates was, of course quite common in real life. In fact, the influence of the social environment, local customs and habits of contemporary Russia and Ukraine

In the play <u>Lakéjskaja</u> (The Servants' Hall) there is an exception to this rule for the servants at times call each other by their Christian names and patronymics, for example, Petr Ivánovič, Grigórij Pávlovič, etc. There is an obvious attempt at satire on Gogol's part, to ridicule the servants' attempts at grandeur.

The diminutive names of children be they of upper, middle or lower class, were also constantly used. Similarly, it applied to the diminutives when used as endearments, for example, the diminutives of Gánna.

Figurative nicknames and surnames of peasants will be classified in the meaningful section, however, it should be noted that they were quite common and certainly added to the local colour.

is reflected in a whole series of names used by Gogol. They definitely add an element of "couleur locale" to his literary work, despite the fact, that they are based upon the circumstances of the surroundings.

This element of "couleur locale" is amplified further by Gogol's determination that each of his stories should appear in the correct setting. Consequently, his Ukrainian stories in the collection Vecerá na xútore bliz Dikán'ki (The Evenings on a Farmstead near Dikanka) and Mirgorod, provide the local atmosphere, not only by the typically amusing Ukrainian names, but also by the use of real geographical locations. In fact it is precisely because of this exactness of detail, imparted by the use of place names, including the names of streets, districts, bridges, etc., in his Petersburg stories, that Gogol is able to effect such vivid colour. This correctness of detail also is reflected in the stories Rim (Rome) and Alifred (King Alfred). And yet, how can it be otherwise, since such names as Giovanni, Peppe, Ethelbald, Ethelwulf, as well as Italian and English place names can not be replaced either by the Russian Ivans, or by Moscow and St. Petersburg.

There are other illustrations which reflect the author's concern for local colour. In the story Portret the names of several Italian masters of the Renaissance are

For the effect of these names see the discussion on Tarás Búl'ba. Infra, p. 76.

introduced to illustrate the author's theme of art. On other occasions, he frequently resorts to foreign names for foreigners, who concern themselves with certain professions or trades. Such names as Jones and Cocques for the English and French tutors in Névskij Prospékt and the Jewish names of Samuel, Isaac and Mordecai for the Jewish merchants in Tarás Búl'ba, reflect this tendency for correctness and exactness of detail. One could continue with other examples. However, it will be sufficient to say that Gogol, in attempting to complete the background in his stories, frequently and most deliberately resorts to "couleur locale" which, in turn, adds authenticity and familiarity to his narrations.

## III. "COULEUR HISTORIQUE" NAMES

Gogol's eagerness for exactness of detail, as demonstrated by his use of names to add local colour to the action or plot, is further intensified by names that are actually relevant to the time of action. There are instances, however, when names in both these categories, as will be demonstrated later in the discussion, definitely overlap.

While Gogol is not particularly bound to names of 34 authentic characters for his own main heroes, he frequently uses the names of historical personages to reflect the historic

<sup>33</sup> <u>Infra</u>, p. 79. 34

An exception was the Ukrainian hetman Ostranica who is used by Gogol as a hero in his unfinished story, Get man (Hetman).

past. In the story <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u>, consequently, the historical names of Ostraníca and Gúnja definitely limit the time of the action to the seventeenth century. On other occasions traditional names are used by Gogol to recall past incidents, as in the story <u>Véčer nakunúne Ivána Kúpala</u> (St. John's Eve) where an old man reminisces about "the gallant deeds of Podkóva, of Póltor-Kožúx and Sagajdáčnyj." Although this technique definitely adds to the "couleur historique", its artistic effect varies, and at times, is quite ineffectual.

Whereas the historical names play a relatively minor role with respect to the element of time, the names of Gogol's secondary characters and in particular, those based more or less on historical probability, are his chief characterizing agents of time. This is particularly true in Gogol's regular

<sup>35</sup> Gogol, <u>op. cit.,</u> I, p. 76.

All three individuals were cossacks, who at times had been headmen of the Zaporozhian Cossacks.

Stilman, in discussing the varied artistic effect of the name Kolokotronis in the poem <u>Ganc Kjuxel'garten</u> (Hans Küchelgarten) and <u>Mértvye dúši</u> writes: "Artistically the use of the name Colocotronis in <u>Hans Küchelgarten</u> is uninteresting and ineffective; and it is realistic in the sense that this name was likely to be mentioned in the 1820's in a discussion of political news. The presence of the gallery of portraits in Sobakévich's house, on the contrary, produces an artistic effect: its aesthetic justification is precisely in its incongruity. This consequently, is another 'composed' image 'evoked' to give life to a picture of his invention." Stilman, "Nikolai Gogol: Historical and Biographical Elements in his Creative Personality," p.323.

use of lists of names, whose sole apparent purpose is to enable the reader to hear the language of that respective era, through the enumeration of these names. As an excellent example the names of Gogol's cossacks in <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u> might be mentioned in this connection:

Among those who decided to go against the Tartars were: Čerevátyj, a good old cossack, Pokotýpole, Lemíš, Prokópovič Kóma, Demíd Popóvič also went...The chiefs of the regiments were Nostjugán, Pókryška, Nevylýčkij...There were also many good cossacks among those who chose to remain: the regiment commanders Demýtrovič, Kukúbenko, Vertýxvist, Balabán, Bul'bénko Ostáp. Then there were many other renowned and stalwart cossacks: Čerevýčenko, Stepán Gúska, Oxrim Gúska, Mykóla Gustýj, Zadoróžnyj, Metélicja, Iván Zakrutýguba, Mósij Šílo, Degtjarénko, Sydorénko, Pisarénko, then another Pisarénko, and yet, another Pisarénko and many other good cossacks.37

Rudnyc'kyj in discussing the effect of these names states that they compare with the names found in Bodjanskij's Register of 1649 and are "synchronized not only with the epoch itself 38 but also with the composition of the novel". These names, therefore, not only add to the "couleur historique" but also most definitely to the "couleur locale".

Upon other occasions Gogol, in listing a whole series of names, provides a rather humorous and incongruous situation with his absurd implication that these hypothetical characters are known or should be known to the reader. This attempt at familiarity is especially evident in the story Povest' o tom, kak possorisia Iván Ivánovič s Ivánom Nikiforovičem, when the

Gogol, <u>op. cit.</u>, II, pp. 156-157.

Rudnyc'kyj, <u>op. cit.</u>, p. 382.

story teller in trying to remember the guests at the police captain's party, utters:

Allow me, I shall enumerate all who were there: Tarás Tarásovič, Evpl Akinfovič, Evtíxij Evtíxievič, Iván Ivánovič-not the Iván Ivánovič, but the other: Sávva Gavrílovič, our Iván Ivánovič, Elevférij Elevférievič, Makár Nazár evič, Fomá Grigór evič...39

In his enumeration of the guests at the party the story teller quite nonchalantly refers only to the characters' Christian names and patronymics, which candidly suggests that the reader is quite familiar and intimate with them. Gogol frequently resorts to this technique in his narrations. In many instances the names in the lists are figurative, but at times, as in the above illustration they are not.

Although there are numerous other illustrations, the above mentioned best illustrate Gogol's dependence on names relevant to the time of action. This reliance is no doubt based on his opinion that the goal of the writer is not only to present individual and isolated facts but also to reveal

<sup>39</sup>Gogol, op. cit., II, p.332.

The names in this passage are interesting because of the euphony certain combinations produce. This arises from a combination of the first name and patronymic whose initial letters fall into alphabetic repetition. These types of names will be discussed in further detail in the section dealing with the form of the name.

There are interesting comments dealing with these and other aspects of name listing by Gogol. Cf. M. B. Xrapčenko Tvorčestvo Gogolja (Gogol's Creativeness) (Moscow: Sovetskij pisatel', 1956), p. 150; V. V. Vinogradov, Etjudy o stile Gogolja (Studies on Gogol's Style), (Leningrad: Akademia, 1926), pp. 54-86.

the past as it was viewed by the participants in the events. In recapitulation it will be sufficient to say that the role of these names in his narrations, although at times overdone, generally was effective.

Whereas the discussion to this point has been primarily concerned with names directly relevant to the time of action, mention should be made of those names that Gogol used as literary symbols. Although this group can be considered as a separate category it is felt that because of its relation—ship to certain aspects of history it should be included in this chapter.

Consequently, through a reference to names, especially those associated with literary, biblical, mythological and contemporary history, Gogol economizes in his descriptive passages and compels his reader to form these delineations by literary association rather than by extensive descriptions. These literary allusions are very common throughout his narrations and usually result in satirical effects, as is the case in Mértvye dúši, when the grubby, greedy and shifty governmental clerks are compared to the followers of Themis. It is in Tarás Búl¹ba, however, that Gogol is able to convey a most vivid description with the use of only one place name. In discussing the Jewish, Tartar and Armenian merchants who

Cf. Gogol's essay, <u>O predpodavanii vse obščej istorii</u> (On Teaching General History). Gogol, <u>op</u>. <u>cit</u>., pp. 50-70.

trade with the cossacks on the Zaporozhian Sich, he compares their lot to those villagers who live at the foot of Vesuvius. It is needless to say, that the choice of the name Vesuvius accomplishes what otherwise could only have been achieved by extensive description.

Numerous other names can be mentioned, as for example the use of names as derogatory epithets, such as Judas [TB] to denote a traitor. However, it will suffice to say that allusive symbolism plays an effective role in Gogol's works.

### IV. NAMES BASED ON THE FORM OF THE LITERARY WORK

At times in Gogol's literary works, names, in addition to their relevance to the contents, play a role in the form of it. Although such names are few in number they are employed by Gogol to impart curious effects. In one particular instance, in the poem <a href="mailto:Ganc Kjuxel'garten">Ganc Kjuxel'garten</a>, the reader is introduced to Hans' library with its literary and scholarly references:

Platón i Šiller svoenrávnyj, Petrárka, Tik, Aristofán Da pozabytyj Vinkel'mán; 42

42

Doubtlessly, Winckelmann is chosen because his name rhymes

Gogol, op. cit., VII, pp. 191-192.

The translation of the passage is:

Plato, and the whimsical Schiller, Petrarch, Tieck, Aristophanes And the forgotten Winckelmann;

with the Russianized Aristofán.

On other occasions the constant repetition of the names Iván Ivánovič and Iván Nikíforovič, which are actually polar types, produces a melodious sound and adds rhythm to the composition. Moreover, the combination of Iván Ivánovič forms a euphonious blend of syllables that is prevalent in such names as Baltazár Baltazárovič [Ž], Evtíxij Evtíxievič [OT], Elevférij Elevférievič [OT], and Akákij Akákievič[Š].

The use of the name Burul'báš [SM], (assumed to be Turkish in origin), on the other hand, in certain sentences, results in a melodic blend of assonance and alliteration:

"P-ri-exal...b-ra-t...B-uru-l'baš...s dru-gogo b-ere-ga

Dnep-ra, gde p-ro-mež...g-ora-mi...byl...xut-or": ri-rá-uru-ru-ére-ra-ro-óra-or.

With respect to the form of the names themselves, the repetition of the syllables in the name Čičikov has been 45 discussed. However, according to Belyj other derisive continuations of syllables such as po-po-pu give rise to

Proffer presented an interesting observation that Gogol often presented his characters in pairs as polar types. Proffer, "The Comparisons in Gogol's <u>Dead Souls</u>," p. 144.

In the analysis of these pairs of names the element of rhythm is unmistakably present. In Mértvye dúší there are Djádja Mitjáj - Djádja Minjáj, Kífa Mokiévič - Mókij Kifóvič, Karp-Polikarp, while in his earlier works there are Evtíxij Evtíxievič - Elevférij Elevférievič [OT], Dóbčinskij - Bóbčinskij [Rev], Šléma - Smul' [TB], etc.

Cf. Belyj, <u>op</u>. <u>cit.</u>, p. 229. 45 <u>Supra</u>, p. 51.

po-po-puz (po-po, puzo - belly, paunch, pup - navel) from whence originates Golo-pup-enko, Čuxo-pup-enko; or Golo-pup-enko, Golo-pucenko and so forth.

Although these names are relatively few in number, Gogol, on many occasions, provides a gratifying melodious cadence in his lines through their use. The humorous impact of several individually meaningful names, moreover, is noticeably intensified by certain mocking combinations of syllables within these names.

#### V. MISCELLANY

There are some names in Gogol's literary works that appear as the result of established expressions, sayings, proverbs, epigraphs, advertisements and not because of any ulterior motives on the part of the author. In the epigraph introducing Chapter VIII in the story <u>Soročínskaja jármarka</u> (The Fair at Soročintsi), the names offer a good example of this entire collection:

His tail between his legs like a dog, Like Cain, trembling all over, The snuff fell from his nose.

Kotljarevskij, The Aeneid

<sup>46</sup>Belyj, <u>op. cit.</u>, p. 233.

Belyj's entire section <u>Zvukopis' Gogolja</u> (Gogol's Melodious Rhythm) deals quite effectively with Gogol's names in the form of his works and also with certain aspects of the structure of the names themselves.

Gogol, op. cit., p. 60.

The use of the name Cain and the indications of origin revealed in the names Kotljarevskij and Aeneid may have some significance in understanding the epigraph. In as much as these names are used in ways that do not conform to Gogol's customary practice, they lie outside the scope of this study. However, they must be included because this study claims to record all the names appearing in Gogol's collected works. On the other hand, it may be argued that since these names appear in expressions, sayings, proverbs, epigraphs and advertisements which were common in Russia, they should properly be included in the "couleur locale" section because the items of which they are an integral part do reflect the colour of regional living. However true this assertion may be, it is felt that the fixed nature of these names makes it appropriate for them to be included and studied in this separate category.

\* \* \*

In referring to names here and in the Inventory, the following typology will be used to categorize the functions of Gogol's literary names.

The letter appearing in the square brackets will be used in the Inventory of Names to designate the function of the name.

1. Meaningful (figurative or significant) 49 a. Character portrayal b. Theme	names [a] [b]
2. "Couleur locale" names	
a. Neutral	[c]
b. The effect of surroundings, includi	ng social
environment, local customs and habits	[d]
c. Names based on correct settings	[e]
3. "Couleur historique" names a. Historical personages reflecting th	ae
historic past	[f]
b. Secondary characters based on	
historical probability	[g]
c. Lists of characters	[h]
d. Literary allusive symbols	[i]
4. Names based on the Form of the Work	[j]
5. Miscellany	[k]

Names in this section will not be subdivided into those based on personality, physical traits, etc. Furthermore, since Gogol uses several place names that appear to be figurative, they will appear in this section.

### CHAPTER V

# NAMES IN THE EARLY AND REVISED EDITIONS OF TARÁS BÚL'BA AND PORTRÉT

Both the historical epic Tarás Búl'ba and the story Portrét (The Portrait) were significantly altered in later editions. Although Gogol revised many of his stories, the changes introduced in these narrations were noteworthy because both amended editions were enriched by the significant addition of proper names. Tarás Búl'ba was first published in the collection Mirgorod at the beginning of 1835, while the vastly improved edition was issued in 1842, in Gogol's collection Sobránie sočinénij (Collection of Literary Works). Similarly, the story Portrét first appeared in the collection Arabéski (The Arabesques) in 1835 and finally, as an amended edition, first in the literary paper Sovreménnik (The Contemporary) in 1843 and later in the same year, in his collection Sobránie sočinénij. Gogol's revised editions of Tarás Búl'ba and Portret were acclaimed immediately by the literary critics and public alike and were considered superior to his earlier editions.

The availability of both editions offers the reader an excellent opportunity to compare their contents and in particular, to determine the importance of names in these literary compositions. As a result, each story will be dealt with separately, with special attention being given to the new editions, in order to determine if the added names played

any function within the stories.

## I. TARÁS BÚL'BA

An analytical review of the earlier and revised edition of <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u> presents certain interesting features of the names that are recorded in Table III. Table III gives a numerical listing of the number of various proper names that are found in each edition. From this table it is immediately discernable that in the revised edition, Gogol stresses the importance of proper names, particularly with respect to personal names.

TABLE III

A LISTING OF THE TYPES OF PROPER NAMES FOUND IN TARAS BUL BA

Types of Names		1842 edition	Difference
Names of persons (including first names, patronymics, surnames or nicknames) Animal names Names of Institutions (including names of churches, schools, etc.) Names of Cossack Regiments Place Names a. Within Ukraine b. Outside Ukraine Names of historical, biblical or mythological figures	23 1 1  13 17 10	68 1 4 13 16 28	45  3 13 3 11
Total	65	140	75

<sup>\*</sup>NOTE: In the Listing of Names found in Appendix A, the 1835 edition is designated as TB and the 1842 edition as TB.

It is noteworthy that the forty-five new characters that are introduced, although at times mentioned only once, generally refer to cossack characters; whereas, in the earlier edition, there are only fourteen cossacks. This total is substantially increased to over forty in the later version. The resulting effect is immediate for the reader, since it becomes obvious that the focal point of the epic is the Zaporozhian Cossacks. Whereas originally, Gogol mentions but a handful of cossacks, such as Pečerica (Ukr. noun, pečerýcja - a kind of mushroom), Kozolúp (noun, kozá - goat; verb, lupít! - to peel, skin, and thus a 'goat skinner') and several others, he now introduces a host of cossacks with curiously figurative names.

In spite of the fact that the vast majority of these names are outlandishly grotesque, to say the least, they are also "typically amusing Ukrainian nicknames full of unsophisticated humour and good natural sarcasm". Such names as Borodávka (noun, borodávka - wart), Golokopýtenko (adj., gólyj - naked; noun, kopýto - hoof), Vertýxvist (verb, vertét!

Pauls, <u>op</u>. <u>cit</u>., p. 1<sup>1</sup>4.

In a newspaper article an individual, referring to Gogol's cossack names writes: "It is doubtful that he conceived them, it is more probable he took them from the rich folk treasure." P. Suprunenko, "Prizvišča po-kezac'komu" (Surnames according to Cossack Custom), Visti z Ukrajini (News from the Ukraine), No. 47 (381), November, 1965. p. 8.

The suffix -enko is a common ending among the Eastern Ukrainians and especially among the cossacks. Gogol's increased use of it stresses the "couleur locale" aspect.

- to twist; noun, <u>xvost</u> or Ukr. <u>xvist</u> - tail) and many others are not only figurative names, but names one would expect to 3 find in the Zaporóžskaja sič' (Zaporozhye) in the sixteenth century. These names, consequently, not only add "couleur locale" and "couleur historique" to this highly romantic epic, but bring the Zaporóžskaja sič' with its many colourful characters into sharp and distinct focus.

In conjunction with the increase of cossack names the names of cossack kurens or regiments appear of which the above mentioned cossacks are an integral part. Apparently Gogol is no longer content to refer to them as anonymous regiments, but grants them specific proper names which augment the epic's verisimilitude. He bases these regiments' names primarily on the names of certain key Ukrainian towns (e.g. the Kórsunskij kurén' originated from the town of Kórsun; the Kánevskij kurén' from the town of Kánev and so forth), a limited number on old Ukrainian names (Tymošévskij, Djadykívskij) and a few on descriptive names (Popóvičevskij kurén', emanating from the noun, popóvič - son of a priest). It is even possible that these regiments are not figments of Gogol's

The Zaporóžskaja siči or Zaporozhye (i.e. beyond the rapids) was a cossack community located on the Dnieper River. It was a military community.

Cf., N. M. Tupikov, Slovar' drevne-russič ličnyx sobstvennyx imen (Dictionary of Ancient Russian Personal Names), St. Petersburg, 1903; or Bodjanskij's Register of 1649.

imagination, but actually existed in Ukraine's historical past. Whether they were real or not is not important. What does matter, however, is that their presence in the novel most definitely adds "couleur locale" and "couleur historique" to the narrative's plot.

In addition to the personal names and names of cossack regiments the majority of the place names definitely increases the element of "couleur locale". This tendency with respect to the place names, however, is merely a continuation from his earlier version of <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u>, where he has centralized the action within the borders of the Ukraine and its immediate proximities. He simply elaborates upon this technique in his newer version by adding several different names.

On the other hand, there are two separate occasions when place names are employed in a unique manner. The first circumstance entails the use of the word, Ukraine. At the time Gogol was writing this epic, Russians generally referred to this geographical area as Maloróssija, which literally means Little Russia. In spite of that, the Ukrainians' nationalistic aspiration strove for the country to be known as Ukrajína (Ukraína in Russian). Whereas Gogol employs both terms, Maloróssija and Ukraína, interchangeably in his first version, he only refers to Ukraína in the latter. In fact, throughout the entire epic, the word Ukraína appears thirteen different

b Officially recognized as Ukraine in 1917.

times. Undoubtedly, this alteration is necessitated by Gogol's endeavour to present the correctness of the colour of the times and of the characterization, which reflects the feelings and sanguine expectations of the people who lived during this epoch.

Secondly, Gogol's use of place names in one particular instance, reflects similarities that are to be found in reminiscences of certain Ukrainian songs. In a lament type of utterance so familiar in the epic Slovo o polku Igoreve (The Song of Igor's Campaign), Gogol mournfully utters:

Ne po odnómu kozakú vzrydáet stáraja mat', udarjája sebjá kostistymi rukámi v drjaxlye persi, ne odna ostanétsja vdová v Glúxove, Nemírove, Černígove i v drugíx gorodáx.

A similar lamentation is echoed in the ensuing Ukrainian folk song:

U Gluxóvi, u hórodi stril'núly z harmáty, Ne po odním kazačén'ku zaplákala máty.

The combinations of the towns Glúxov, Nemírov and Černígov

<sup>6</sup> Gogol, op. cit., II, p. 169.

The text has been transliterated, in order to compare it with the text of the Ukrainian folk songs. The translation of the preceding text is as follows: "For more than one cossack waits the aged mother, striking her ailing breast with her bony hands; for more than one widow will be left in Gluxov, Nemirov, Cernigov and other cities."

M. Maksimov, <u>Ukrainskie narodnye pesni</u> (Ukrainian Folk Songs), p. 111, cited in Gogol, <u>P.S.S.</u> (1937-1952), II, p. 725.

The translation of the text is as follows:

<sup>&</sup>quot;In Gluxov, in the town they fired their cannons For more than one cossack, cried the mother."

are no doubt chosen partly because of their historical significance, but possibly more so because they add to the lament with their sombre, death-like tone.

There are other names, that have not been mentioned, that certainly add to the colour and humour of the epic.

There are the picturesque names of the Jewish merchants icka, Raxúm and Samújlo; the excellent symbolism of Mt. Vesuvius, discussed in the preceding chapter and relevant to both editions; and finally, the amusing combinations of names that often are the result of Gogol's gentle ridicule. In summation it will suffice to say that the role of the seventy odd names, incorporated within the revised edition of Tarás Búl'ba, is certainly significant. Not only did these names create new personages, new conflicts, new situations and provide the reader with a substantial increase of details, pertaining to the rich background of the history and customs of the Sich, Cossackdom, the Zaporozhian army, warfare, etc.; but even more than this, they reflect Gogol's "unsophisticated humour and good-natured sarcasm".

## II. PORTRÉT

The proper names found in the later amended edition of <u>Portrét</u> are fewer in number and less significant than those recorded in the revised edition of <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u>. Whereas, in <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u> there is an appreciable increase in personal names, there is no such astronomical multiplication in <u>Portrét</u>.

Perhaps before continuing with an analysis of the proper names

a brief introduction into the theme of both editions would be appropriate.

The supernatural element so characteristic in Gogol's stories Strášnaja mest! (A Terrible Revenge) and Vij is also prevalent in his original version of Portrét. These Mephistophelian elements, however, are greatly reduced in the 1842 version when even the hero's original name of Certkov (noun, čert or čort - devil) is changed to Čartkóv. While eliminating most of the fantastic features of the original story, Gogol retains its principal theme which reveals the existence of evil and man's final sujugation to its malignity. The revised story, therefore, deals specifically with evil as expressed in man's greed for money and the calamitous effect this greed has on art. Gogol, moreover, is more concerned in the revised edition with the aspect of art, which is apparent from Table IV. The information in Table IV gives a numerical listing of the various proper names that are found in each edition. Since the names of the artists play a significant role in the revised edition, they are presented as a separate group from the other historical names.

Art, as it has been mentioned, gains importance in the second edition and consequently, to illustrate this fact, Gogol introduces the names of nine masters of the Italian Renaissance. Considering that originally he refers only to Sir Anthony van Dyck, he now includes such celebrities as Raphael, Leonardo da Vinci, Reni Guido and others. Gogol's

prime purpose, undoubtedly, is to create an atmosphere and correctness of colour, in which he succeeds.

TABLE IV

A LISTING OF THE TYPES OF PROPER NAMES FOUND IN PORTRET

Types of Names	1835 edition		Difference
Names of persons (including first names, patronymics, surnames or nicknames) Names of plays, books, etc., Names of artists Names of historical, biblical or mythological figures Place Names	6 2 1 5 13	9 4 9 18 13	3 2 8 13
Total	27	53	26

\*NOTE: In the Listing of Names found in Appendix A, the 1835 edition is designated as P' while the 1842 edition as P.

Inasmuch as the names of the Italian masters establish the "couleur locale" for his theme of art, other names, belonging to history, mythology and fiction are used as effective descriptives. In one particular passage these established names, functioning as literary symbols, provide piquant interpretations. Discussing Cartkóv's techniques in portrait portrayals and especially, the desire of his subjects to represent famous personages rather than themselves, Gogol writes:

The men were no better than the ladies: one insisted that he be painted in a powerful, energetic profile;

another with raised and inspired eyes; a Guard's lieutenant wished that his eyes would reflect the image of Mars...At first the artist was confused by these demands; he felt that all had to be considered carefully and thought over and yet, he was given so little time. Finally, he came upon a solution and no longer concerned himself. Even two or three words were sufficient to indicate what his subject wanted. The man, who wished to be Mars, had Mars reflected on his face, he who wished to by Byron, was given a Byronic pose and profile. If the ladies wanted to be shown as Corinne, Undine, or Aspasia, he was only too happy to please them....

In a later discussion, an established name is used by Gogol to describe a character. The reader is introduced to a secondary character, Prince R., who apparently is "one of the best and most honourable of all noblemen of that time; handsome and of a noble, chivalrous character, the ideal hero of novels and women, a Grandison in every respect".

With well chosen proper names that are meaningful in world literature, Gogol is able to convey absolute portrayals, which otherwise could only be accomplished by elaborate descriptions. How appropriate for a Guard's Officer to covet a likeness to Mars, the legendary God of War. And yet, what an ironic and incongruous situation! Surely, it is not on canvas that the soldier earns his fame and glory, but rather on the field of battle, where no doubt, this individual has never been. The same type of irony is evident with the ladies' fondness to be portrayed with physical traits similar to Corinne, the heroine of a novel by Mme. Germaine de Staël,

Gogol, <u>op. cit.</u>, III, pp: 83-814.

<sup>&</sup>lt;u>Ibid.</u>, p. 108.

to Undine, the mythical beauty or finally, to Aspasia, the Grecian beauty, noted for her wit. The reader, who is conversant with the images that these famous names imply hardly can be expected to suppress a good-natured chuckle at the obvious incongruity between them and the typically portly, buxom type of Russian woman they supposedly are to portray. In the case of the character, Prince R., however, the name Grandison, serves the primary function of description and there appears no conscious effort, on Gogol's part, at the element of humour or sarcasm.

Even though "couleur locale" names and symbolic names play the dominant role in <u>Portrét</u>, figurative names are also used to a limited extent by Gogol. In the original edition, with the exception of the character Certkóv, which serves principally to align him with the thematic strain of the story, figurative names play an almost non-existent role. On the other hand, Gogol, in his later version, introduces these secondary characters with the names of Buxmisterova (origin unknown), Potogónkin (adj., <u>potogónnyj</u> - sweating) and a Monsieur Nol' (noun, <u>nol'</u> - nulle or zero). Whereas the first two names are directed to some aspect of the character's personality or physical traits, the latter refers to an artist who is presumably Titian's equal and from the context of the

The hero's name, based upon the word devil was closely aligned with the supernatural or the demoniac elements in the story.

story, most certainly is intended to be satirical.

The preceding discussion, consequently, has attempted in some measure, to demonstrate the prominent role given to proper names by Gogol. In comparing the earlier and revised editions of <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u> and <u>Portrét</u>, it is obvious that in both instances the amended versions contain a significant increase of names, particularly <u>Tarás Búl'ba</u>. These names can be categorized generally, into figurative names, "couleur locale" names and "couleur historique" names, which to some extent are the result of Gogol's satire, irony and goodnatured humour.

#### CHAPTER VI

#### CONCLUSION

The analysis of Gogol's names reaveals that their various primary functions can be categorized into the following general categories: significant names relevant to the quality of the character and at times to the motif of the story; names adding "couleur locale" to the action; names reflecting the "couleur historique" aspect and lastly, names based on the form of the literary work. Although there is a final category, comprised of names originating from expressions, sayings, proverbs, epigraphs and advertisements, these names are not given a particular function because of their nature.

Primarily, Rudnyc'kyj's scheme as presented in the article, <u>Functions of Proper Names in Literary Work is used</u>. His scheme is adequate in general. However, each grouping has had to be significantly expanded in order to incorporate many of Gogol's names. Moreover, he fails to mention that a name can have more than one function, which is particularly evident in Gogol's use of many names, for example, Cičikov. Even though the typological scheme as provided by Rudnyc'kyj is broad in scope it does serve as a most useful and valuable guide.

There can be no doubt as to the importance of the function of proper names in the style and composition of Gogol's literary work. In reviewing the four major categories, the figurative names emerge as the most prominent group. Gogol's

use of the metaphorical name in the creation of some strikingly original and unusual sounding names adds greatly to
the enjoyment of his works and demonstrates his wit and cleverness in the application of this technique. Though a number
of names border on utter grotesqueness, there also is a
realism about them. Unequivocally, Gogol is a caricaturist
and invariably his characters are portrayed by the use of
satire and irony, either directly or by inference. However,
as Mirsky would say:

Where he is absolutely supreme and definitive is in his vision of the human figure. His people are caricatures, drawn with the method of the caricaturist—which is to exaggerate salient features and reduce them to geometrical pattern. But these caricatures have a convincingness, a truthfulness, an inevitability—attained as a rule by slight but definitive strokes of unexpected reality—that seems to begar the visible world itself.

Gogol, in his use of the dramatizing metaphor, achieves a balance between the elements of distinctiveness and plausability by ensuring that his major characters have only one uncommon name. Moreover, the manner in which he employs the metaphor definitely varies with the importance of the persons and the situations. Whereas the names of the literary characters that appear in his Ukrainian and Petersburg stories are grotesque and comical, they do contain common everyday humorous connotations, but those in Revizór and Mértvye dúši are comprised of names which caricature and symbolize individual vices. 2

Mirsky, <u>op. cit., p. 149</u>

Pauls, op. cit., p. 14.

The vast majority of Gogol's characters, therefore, 3 4 are not "round" but "flat". Although it can be argued that a character typed by his name will not be allowed to develop and that this device tends to be distracting at times, it is equally true that Gogol could not have been the writer he was without the use of these names. They contributed greatly to his popularity and established such names as Čičikov, Nozdrév, Manílov, Xlestakóv and others, eternally in the Russian language.

The second and third categories of names dealing with "couleur locale" and "couleur historique", although not as rich as that of the meaningful names, nevertheless are important. Unquestionably their role is to depict the correctness of detail which results in part from Gogol's desire to substantiate and balance his highly imaginative characters. This use of this external detail is so skilful that in many instances one can visualize a number of his characters and their surroundings. In his attempt at authenticity and familiarity Gogol does not lose his satirical wit and humour as demonstrated by some of his abstract symbolisms found in the "couleur historique" names or the incongruities in the "couleur

The term "round" character, refers to characters who are not defined by an onomastic label. Cf. E. M. Forster, Aspects of the Novel (London, 1949), p. 175.

The term "flat" character refers to characters who by their significant name "are concentrated around a single idea or quality". <u>Ibid.</u>, p. 65.

locale" names.

Names, in addition to their relevance to the contents of a literary work, including the meaningful, "couleur locale" and "couleur historique" names, also play a role in the form of it. Even though these names are relatively few in number and in many instances can be classified into other categories, they do provide a melodious sound and add rhythm to the composition. These names stress Gogol's artistry by showing that names aren't merely a combination of vowels and consonants.

In conclusion we wish to stress Gogol's decided awareness of the potentiality of names. Their use in his stories was both conscious and exacting, and vividly illustrated his extreme care in their selection.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

#### SECTION A: MAIN SOURCES

- Gogol', Nikolaj Vasil'evič. <u>Polnoe sobranie sočinenij,</u>
  <u>čertvertoe izdanie ego naslednikov</u>. 4 vols. Moskva:
  Tipografia T. I. Gagin, "Bol'saja lubjanka, Dom" knasja
  Golicyna", 1880.
- Polnoe sobranie sočinenij. 10 vols. Berlin: Slovo, 1921.
- N. L. Meščerjakov et al. Izdatel'stvo Akademii nauk SSSR, 1937-1952.
- Sobranie sočinenij. 6 vols. Moscow: Gosudarstvennoe izdatel'stvo xudožestvennoj literatury, 1952-1953.
- Poxoždenija Čičikova ili Mertvyja duši; poema Tom" I. Second edition. Moscow: V" tipografii V. Got'e, 1855.
- . <u>Poxoždenija Čičikova ili Mertvyja duši; Tom" vtoroj</u> (5 Glav"). Moscow: V" Universitetskoj tipografii, 1855.

#### SECTION B: REFERENCE SOURCES

- Benson, Morton (comp.). <u>Dictionary of Personal Names;</u>
  <u>With a Guide to Stress and Morphology</u>. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, 1964.
- East European Journal, VIII (March, 1964), 42-53.
- Bodjanskij, O. M. <u>Reestra vsegda vojska zaporožkago posle</u>
  <u>Zborovskago dogovora s" Korolem" pol'skim" Janom"</u>
  <u>Kazimirom" sostavlennye 1649 goda, oktjabrja 16 dnja.</u>
- Bol'šaja Sovetskaja Enciklopedia (2nd ed.) XXXIII, 308.
- Hrinčenko, B. D. <u>Slovnyk ukrajinskoji movy</u>. Kiev: N. T. Korčak-Novickyj, 1907.
- Levčenko, S. F. (ed.). <u>Slovari sobstvennyx imen ljudej</u>. Kiev: Izdatel'stvo akademii nauk Ukrainskoj SSR, 1961.

- Russian-English Dictionary. Comp. O. S. Akhmanova et al. Moscow: "Soviet Encyclopedia" Publishing House, 1965.
- Russian-English Dictionary. Comp. Louis Segal. New York: Frederick A. Praeger, Publisher, 1959.
- Tolkovyj Slovar russkogo jazyka. Comp. D. N. Ušakova et al. Moscow: Gosudarstvennyj institut "Sovetskaja enciklopedija," 1935.
- Tupikov, N. M. "Zametki k istoriji drevně-russkix ličnyx sobstvennyx imen," St. Petersburg, 1892, reprinted in the dictionary, <u>Slovar drevne-russkix ličnyx sobstvennyx imen</u>, Typografia N. N. Skoroxodova, St. Petersburg, 1903.
- <u>Ukrainian-English</u> <u>Dictionary</u>. Comp. C. H. Andrusyshen. [Toronto]: University of Toronto Press, 1957.

#### SECTION C: GENERAL SOURCES

- Belinskij, V. G. "O russkoj povesti i povestjax g. Gogolja,"

  N. V. Gogol' v russkoj kritike i vospominanija
  sovremenikov. Moscow: Gosudarstvennoe izdatel'stvo
  detskoj literatury Ministerstva proisveščenija RSFSR,
  1959.
- Belyj, Andrej. <u>Masterstvo Gogolja</u>. Moscow-Leningrad, 1934.
- Besoushko, Volodymyr. "Nicholas Gogol and Ukrainian Literature," <u>The Ukrainian Quarterly</u>, XVI (Autumn, 1960). 263-268.
- Bryner, Cyril. "Gogol and the Realistic Novel," Slavic and East European Studies, VIII (Spring-Summer, 1963), 17-42.
- Demetz, Peter. "Notes on Figurative Names in Theodor Fontane's Novels," The Germanic Review, XXXVII (March, 1961), 96-105.
- Forster, E. M. Aspects of the Novel, London, 1949.
- Fowler, N. W. "The Dickens Names," The Galaxy, VIII (September, 1869), 420-422.
- Gordin, A. M., and A. M. Dokusov. Gogol' N. V.; v portretax, illjustracijax, dokumentax. Leningrad: Gosudarstvennoe učebnopedagogičeskoe izdatel'stvo Ministerstva prosviščenija RSFSR, Leningradskoe otdelenie, 1959.

- Horec'kyj, P. J. "Ukrajinska leksyka <u>Večoriv na xutori</u>
  <u>bilja Dykan'ky M. V. Hoholja i Ukrajins'ka Leksykohrafija</u>
  peršyx desjatyrič XIX st.," <u>Leksykografičnyj Bjuleten'</u>,
  Issue No. 6 (1958), pp. 83-90.
- Kolokova, L. I. <u>Imena sobstvennye v rannem tvorčestve</u>
  A. P. Čexova. Kiev: Izdatel'stvo kievskogo universiteta, 1961.
- Lefevre, Carl. "Gogol's First Century in England and America: 1841-1941." Unpublished Doctoral thesis, the University of Minnesota, Minneapolis, 1942.
- Mirsky, D. S. <u>The History of Russian Literature</u>. New York: Alfred A. knopf, 1955.
- Mixajlov, V. I. "Rol' sobstvennye imen v proizvedenijax N. V. Gogolja," <u>Russkij jazyk v škole</u>, (No.2, 1954), 40-48.
- Nabokov, Vladimir. <u>Nikolai Gogol</u>. Norfolk: New Directions Books, 1944.
- Pauls, John P. "Names for Characters in Russian Literature," Names, XI (March, 1950), 10-19.
- . "Surnames of Soviet Russian and other Communist Celebrities," Names, VIII (December, 1960), 220-239.
- Pond, Elizabeth. "Gogol Revised and Reevaluated," The Christian Science Monitor, September 3, 1964, p. 7.
- Proffer, Carl R. "Dead Souls in Translation," The Slavic and East European Journal, VIII (December, 1964), 420-433.
- Unpublished Doctoral thesis, the University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, 1963.
- Pulgram, Ernest. Theory of Names. Orinda, California: American Name Society, [1955].
- Rudnyc'kyj, J. B. "Functions of Proper Names in Literary Work," <u>Stil-und Formprobleme in der Literatur</u>. Heidelberg, 1959. pp. 378-383.
- Slavutych, Yar. "Ukrainian Surnames in -enko," <u>Names</u>, X (September, 1902), 181-186).

- Smith, Elsdon C. The Story of Our Names. New York: Harper and Brother Publishers, 1950.
- St. Clair Sobell, James and Irina Carlsen. "The Structure of Russian Surnames," <u>The Canadian Slavonic Papers</u>, IV (1959), 42-60.
- Stilman, Leon. "Historical and Bibliographical Elements in his Creative Personality." Unpublished Doctoral thesis, Columbia University, New York, 1952.
- "Gogol's Overcoat; Thematic Pattern and Origins,"

  The American and East European Review, XI (April, 1952),
  138-148.
- Strong, Robert L. "The Soviet Interpretation of Gogol,"

  The American Slavic and East European Review, XIV (December, 1955), 528-539.
- Struve, Gleb. Russian Stories-Russkie Rasskazy. [New York]: Published by Bantam Books, Inc., 1961.
- Suprunenko P. "Prizvišča po-kazac'komu," <u>Visti z Ukrayini</u>, No. 47 (381), November, 1905. p. 8.
- Turner, Charles Edward. Studies in Russian Literature. London: Sampon, Low, Marston, Searle and Rivington, 1882.
- Utley, Francis Lee. "The Linguistic Component of Onomastics," Names, XI(September, 1963), 145-176.
- Vinogradov, V. V. Etjudy o stile Gogolja. Leningrad: Akademia, 1926.
- Xolmskij pravoslavnij kalendar' na 1885 rik, Xolm: n.p., 1884.
- Xrapčenko, M. B. <u>Tvorčestvo</u> <u>Gogolja</u>. Moscow: Sovetskij pisatel', 1956.

APPENDICES

#### APPENDIX A

#### INVENTORY OF NAMES

The Inventory contains the proper names found in Gogol's literary works as listed in Table II of this study. The proper names are arranged alphabetically according to the Russian system.

- 1. Column one contains proper names. If the name is a surname, it will appear by itself with the Christian name and patronymic of the individual and his family, if applicable, directly below. Similarly this will apply to diminutives of these names.
- 2. Column two contains the reference, including the literary work's abbreviation as listed in Table II, the volume and page number where the name is first mentioned.
- 3. Column three is arranged to provide the following information:
  - a. If possible, the character's occupation or position in life is given. In many instances these designations are only generalizations and are provided as guides for the reader.
  - b. If possible, the English version of the historical, biblical, mythological and place names is given.
- 4. Column four contains the name's function. The letter appearing in the [] is taken from the typology on pp. 70-71. The name may have more than one function and will be shown

as [a, b, c]. If the name has a different function in each story it will appear as[a];[b] which will refer to each story as listed in column two and three. Figurative names will be marked accordingly. However, if Christian names and patronymics are given for these individuals, they also will be marked. The reader should remember that usually the surname is the dominant feature and Gogol's use of ordinary Christian names is to balance and add plausibility to his imaginative characters. No function will be given to names found in the play Alifred.

- 5. The remarks section will contain, where applicable and possible, certain detailed information. If the name is derived from a Ukrainian word the sign (U) will appear after the word.
- 6. The variations section will list any variations in names between the various editions used. The collections will be designated as follows:

Gogol, <u>P.S.S.</u> (<u>1880</u>) - A

Gogol, Mertvye duši Vol. I&II (1885) - B

Gogol, <u>P.S.S.</u> (<u>1933</u>) - C

Gogol, <u>P.S.S.</u> (<u>1937-1952</u>) - D (Furthermore,

in this latter collection mention was made of variations in names from earlier editions. Consequently any variations will be recorded as  $D^{\bullet}$ ).

Gogol, S.S. (1952) - E

7. As mentioned earlier all stories are taken from Gogol, <u>Pol. Sobr. Soč.</u> (1921) except for the stories TB', Gl, G2, G3 and G4, which come from Gogol, <u>S.S.</u> (<u>1952</u>).

ob <b>dut</b> '	Rev(VI,9) n origin and possibly fro - to fool someone. ulin - Avdulin D'(IV,479)		[e]
A. Gavrílovna <u>Variations:</u> (to cal	Rev(VI,24) Žen(VII,305) Žen) Apparently Gogol e: Ls her Avdótja Andréevna t (VII,320).	rrs, for he also	[d] [d]
Avlúg	A(X,238)		
Avraãm	GI(I, 294)	Abraham (biblical)	[d]
Avróra <u>Remarks</u> : Appare	R(III,244) ntly a shop in Rome.	Aurora	[e]
Agáfija Fedóseevna <u>Variations: Aga</u> sam	OT(II,278) <u>fija A(</u> I,438),C(II,207); e texts <u>Agaf'ja</u> A(I,419)	lady but also in the ,C(II,191).	[d]
Agáf'ja Ivánovna	Lak(VII,87)	woman	[d]
Agáška <u>Variations</u> : <u>Al</u>	MD(IV,46) <u>ulina</u> D'(VI,708).	servant	[d]
Agel'mostáng	A(X,230)		
Remarks: A quay	Igr(VII,54) or embankment apparentlersburg.	y located in	[e]
Agraféna A. Ivánovna A. Tpofímovna	K(III,82);MD(IV,265) OT(II,328)	horse;lady lady	[d]
Adám	<b>S</b> p(I,318)	Adam(biblical)	[i]
Adelaída Ivánovna	Igr(VII,9)	cards	[i]
Adél'	MD(IV, 267)	dog	[d]
Adel géjda Gav- rilovna	MD(IV,252)	lady	[d,h]

Adel'stån Remarks: There v also a	A(X,241) was a bishop of Hereford Mercian priest, chaplair	Athelstan or this name and n to Alfred.	l
Adrianópol'	TB(II,142)	Adrianople	[e]
Ázija Malaja A.		Asia Asia Minor	[e]
Azőr	MD2(V,336);MD2'(V,144)	dog	[đ]
	MD(IV,301) n the expression "Akim pr le simon or simpleton).	costóta (what	[i]
Akúl 'ka	MD(IV,143);MD2(V,250) MD2'(V,50)	servant;tavern tavern	[d];[e] [e]
Aleksåndra Gav- rilovna	MD(IV, 252)	lady	[d,h]
Aleksändr A. Ivánovič A. Makedőnskij	Udč(V1I,59) Rev(VI,19)	gentleman Alexander the Great	[d] [f]
A. Petróvi <b>č</b>	MD2(V,216);MD2'(V,14)	teacher	[d]
Aleksandrina	U(VII,91)	nobility	[d,h]
Aleksándrov Petr Aleksánd- rovič A. <u>Variations</u> : Petr	ígr(ViI,15) r ľvánovič E(IV,170).	gentleman	[d]
Alekséj A. Ivánovič	Igr(V1I,7) MD(IV,221)	servant policeman	[d]
Alžírija	R(III,230)	Algeria	[e]
Al'báno <u>Remarks</u> : A crate	R(III,195) er lake and a summer reso	Albano Laziale ort area.	[e]
Al'py	R(III,199)	Alps	[e]
Al'fiéri	R(III, 209)	Count Vittorio	[f,e]
Remarks: Italian tragic poet(1749-1803). He represents the opening of a new era in the history of Italian literature and Italy herself.			

Al'fréd	A(X,233)	King Alfred the	
Younge throns	00 or 901) King of the West son of Aethewulf, suc, in 871, after three shers Aethebald, Aethelbert	est Saxons. ceeding to the ort reigns of hi	s
Amérika	MD(IV,300)	America	[e]
Amúr <u>Remarks</u> : Cupid	GK(VII,176) in Roman mythology and t	Amor he God of love.	[f,j]
Anatólija <u>Variations: Nat</u>	TB(II,87);TB'(II,272) colija A(I,286).	Anatolia	[e]
Anglija	ZS(VIII.355);A(X,226) MD(IV,306);MD2(V,234) MD2'(V,33)	England	[e]
Anglosáksija	A(X,233)	Anglosaxia	
Andréj	Tja(VII,70)	servant	[d]
Andrjúška	Lak(VII,79);MD(IV,265) MD(IV,132)	servant; servant peasant	[d]
Remarks: A brid	N(III,19) lge that forms part of Ne etersburg. It is over th	evskij Avenue in ne Fontanka River	[e]
A. Petróvna	0(VII, 104); SK(VII, 210) Rev(VI, 14)	lady nobility	
Annunciáta	R(III,19 <sup>1</sup> +)	girl	[e]
Antipátor Zax- ar'evič	MD(IV,231)	official	[e]
<b>Antí</b> p	<b>5</b> p(I,288)	priest	[d,e]
the g	OT(II,287);Rev(VI)92) irst reference is to a contherder. See <u>Irod</u> . St. Anthony's name day	The second refer	[k];[d] ay, ance

Antonínovska Kolónna	ija I	R(III,253)	Antonine	F 3.
Remarks:	erected	e is given to the sculp by Marcus Aurelius to her-in-law, Antoninius	the memory of	[e]
Antóška <u>Remarks</u> :	Actual1	MD2(V,279);MD2'(V,83) y calld "vor (noun, <u>vor</u>	peasant <u>-</u> thief) Anto <b>š</b> ka	[d] w.See p.32
Anúčkin	·			[a]
<u>Remarks:</u>	noun, <u>o</u> outtees;	Ž(VI,277) nuča - tattered rag, le cloth bandages used as lkin D'(V,398) see p.	s stockings.	[d] er,
Remarks:	Chief m	R(III,214) countain range in Italy. niny E(III,210).	Apennines	[e]
Arvál'd		A(X,242)		
Aristofán <u>Remarks</u> :	Athenia	GK(VII,192) n genius of comedy (450	Aristophanes 0-385 B.C.).	[f,j]
Arnúl'		A(X, 227)	Arnulf	
Artemóvskij- <u>Remarks</u> :	Ukraini quote f Sobaka"	Sja(I,67) an writer (1790-1865). rom A.G.'s short story (The Master and the Do of his chapters.	in verse "Pan ta	[k]
Artúnovskij		<pre>Igr(VII,8)</pre>	army officer	[j]
Aspázija <u>Remarks</u> :	(470-41 Greece.	P(III,84);GK(VII,176) O B.C.). Celebrated wor She was noted for her al influence.	man of ancient	[i];[f]
Afanásij A. Ivánov	/ič	VNIK(I,79) Sja(I,51)	priest	[d] [d]
Aférov <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, <u>a</u>	Ž(VI,276) <u>féra</u> – shady transactio	Ĺa on•	[a]
Af <b>í</b> ny		GK(VII,196)	Athens	[e]
Axillés! Remarks:	A hero	MD2'(V,82) in Greek mythology, par Iliad.	Achilles rticularly of	[i]

Bavk <b>i</b> da <u>Remarks</u> :	mythology. The coupl ful affection even in according to legend to	Baucis Is. From Greek and Roman Le is noted for their fait In advanced age. Moreover, They had offered food and Hermes after they had been	[i] h-
Bagratión <u>Remarks</u> :	0(VII,107);MD((1765-1812). Famous F	(IV,138) Bagration Russian general.	[f];[f,i]
Bájron <u>Remarks</u> :	P(III,84) (1788-1824). England's great influence on Ru	Byron s most noted poet and a assian poets and writers.	[f,i]
Balabán <u>Remarks</u> :	TB(II,156) noun, <u>balabán</u> - butch colloquial - simpleto noted in Gogol's note	on. Historical figure	[a,g]
Barba <b>rúč</b> 'ja	R(III,243)	lady	[e]
Barkláj-de-T skoe <u>Remarks</u> :	Igr(VII,40) (1761-1818). Russian a descent.	Barclay de Toll army officer of Scottish	y [f,i]
Ivan Pet:	Udč(VII,63) róvič B. Udč(VII,59)	official	[a] [d]
Katérina sándro <u>Remarks</u> :	Alek- vna B.* Ud <b>č</b> (VII,66) noun, <u>barsuk</u> - badge	lady r, ground hog.	[d]
Basavrjúk	VNIK(I,78)	devil in disguise	[6]
Baskakóv <u>Remarks</u> :	OUD(VIII, 300) noun, <u>baskák</u> - Mongo	gentleman l tax gatherer.	[a]
	15th century divided which gave Transylvan	Bathori an family which in the into two branches, one of mia five princes and Polar	[f]
	one of its greatest k	ings.	

Denotes individuals that although not mentioned specifically by the surname would also have the above mentioned surname because of their relationship to the character.

```
Bémbo
   Piétro B. R(III, 197)
                                             Bembo Pietro
                                                              [e,f]
   Remarks: (1470-1547). Italian writer and ecclesiastic.
Benvenúto
                    R(III,216)
                                             priest
                                                              [e]
Berebendovskij
                    MD(IV, 243)
                                                              [j,h]
                                             gentleman
Berezóvskij
                    MD2(V, 297)
                                             peasant
                                                              [a]
   Remarks: adj., berezovyj - something to do with birch;
            berezovik - brown or birch mushroom.
Bernini
                    R(III,219)
                                             Bernini Giovanni
                                             Lorenzo
                                                              [e,f]
   Remarks: Italian sculptor, architect and painter.
            (1598-1620).
Betríščev
                    MD2(V,258); MD2'(V,57) army officer
                                                              a
   Aleksándr Dmít-
     rievič B.
                    MD2(V,274);MD2'(V,78)
                                                               [d]
   Ulinka B.*
                    MD2(V, 237); MD2'(V, 35)
                                                               [d]
   Remarks: Possibly from the verb, triscaty (U) - to crackle,
            crack.
Biánka
   Perudžínova B. NP(VIII, 222)
                                            Perugino's Bianca [i]
   Remarks: Perugino (1445-1523), real name Pietro Vannuci and also called Pierc della Pieve. Leading
            master of the Umbrian School and Bianca his
            most famous painting.
Bikúsova
                    MD(IV, 320)
                                                              [a]
   Remarks: noun, bigos (U) - hashed meat and cabbage
            (sour sauerkraut).
                    Z(VI, 290)
                                                              [a]
Birjúškin
   <u>Remarks</u>: noun, <u>birjúk</u> - (1) morose, crabbed fellow;
            (2) wolf.
Blóxin
                    MD(IV,90)
                                             landowner
                                                              [a,h]
   Remarks: noun, bloxá - flea.
   Variations: Bljuxin A(III,62), C(IV,62).
Bobélina
                    MD(IV,138)
                                                              [i,f]
                                             Bobolina
   Remarks: Greek historical figure.
Bobóv
                    ZS(VIII, 368)
                                             gentleman
                                                              [a]
   Remarks: noun, bob - bean.
Bobróv
                    MD(IV,65)
                                             landowner
                                                              [a,h]
   Remarks: noun, bobr - beaver.
```

```
103
Bóbčinskij
Petr Ivánovič B. Rev(VI,9)
                                              landowner
Bovd júg
   Kas'jan B. TB(II,153)
                                                               [g]
                                              cossack
                                                               [k]
Bogdán
                    MD(IV,33)
   Remarks: A proverb: "Est' rod ljudej, izvestnyx pod
             imenen: ljudi tak sebe, ni to ni se; ni v
             gorode Bogdan ni v selé Selifan, po slovam poslovicy." (There is a group of persons
             known as being so-so, neither one way nor
             another, not in the town Bogdan or the village
             Selifan).
Bokitka
                    OT(II,309)
                                                               [g]
                                              cossack
                    Ž(VI,309)
                                            naval officer
Boldyrév
                                                               a
   Remarks: noun, bóldyr' see ubljúdok - a mongrel, half-breed.
   jáčka ZM(I,327) cossack
<u>Remarks:</u> noun, <u>boljáčka</u> - sore, defect, weak spot;
Boljáčka
                                                               [a,g]
             slough, scab.
Bonapárt
                   SP(II,24);MD(IV,57)
                                              Napoleon
                                              Bonaparte
                                                               [f,i]
   Remarks: Emperor of the French. See Napoleon p. 142
             (1769-1821).
   Variations: (to MD) not found in B.
Bonarotti R(III,219)
                                              Michelangelo
                                                               [e.f. h]
                                        di Buonarroti
   Remarks: (1475-1569), Name during his lifetime was
             written as Michelangnolo (or Michelangiolo)
             di Ludovico di Buonarroti-Simoni. Italian
   sculptor, apinter and architect. See Michelangelo p. 139
<u>Varriations: Buonarotti</u> A(II,152).
Borgése
                   R(III,198)
                                              Borghese
                                                               [e]
   Remarks: Name of a patrician family in Italy.
                                                               [a,j]
Bordvréva
                    MD2(V,238); MD2^{\bullet}(V,37) nobility
   <u>Variations</u>: <u>Boldyreva</u> E(V, 282).
Boróvka
                    MD(IV, 289)
                                              Boar's village [a]
   Remarks: noun, borovýk (Ú) - inhabitant of a forest;
             species of edible mushrooms. On the other-
             hand may be from dim. of borov, borovók - boar,
             boar-pig. Undoubtedly a made up name for a village.
                    TB(II,73);TB'(II,267) cossack
Borodávka
                                                               [a,g,h]
   Remarks: noun, borodávka (borodavka) (U) - wart.
```

				1	TOj+
Borodátyj <u>Remarks</u> :	TB adj., bor	(II,82) <u>odátyj</u> – be	arded;long	cossack bearded.	[a,g,h]
Borrómini		III,219) 7). Italian		Francisco Borromini	[e,f,h]
Borščóv		/% Italian	architect	•	[a]
Pável Gri ór'evid <u>Remarks:</u> <u>Variation</u>	B. Ud noun, <u>bor</u>	č(VII,63) <u>šč</u> – soup w <u>v</u> C(VIII,4	ith beet r	gentleman oot, cabbage and	[d]
Bramánte <u>Remarks</u> :	(1444-151 D'Angelo. and share	4)	le Donato d rchitect o t of resto	Bramante 'Agnolo or f the Renaissance ring architecture	9
Brambéus <u>Remarks:</u>	Pseudo fo	r O. I. Sen Biblioteka	kovskij, t	Baron Brambeus he editor of the ja" (Library for	[f,i]
Brandaxlýsto Agáf'ja i <u>Remarks</u> :	ova ľíxonovna <u>brandaxlý</u>	B. <b>Ž(VI,</b> 268 <u>st</u> - (collo	s) oquial) - a	lady ny bad mixed dri	[a] [d] nk.
B <b>rátski</b> j mor	nastýr† SM	(I,252);V(]	II,221)	Brotherhood Monastery	[e:]
Remarks:	A comedy	R(I,218) of social s Fonvizin (I	satire writ	Brigadier-Gener ten by Denis	al [i]
Brigitta <u>Remarks</u> :	G3 Bridget, Swedish r	(I,310 Brigit, Bil	egitta. Th	ne canonized	[f]
Brining	A (	X,231)		sheriff	
Brífrik	A(	X,226)			
Brovkó <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, bro	II,257);SKov' - eyebro dogs with r	ow. Apparer	dog ntly a common n their face.	[d]
Brut Xomá B. Remarks:		II,226)	e original	Brutus philosophy stud meaning, i.e. st	

	105
Brjuxovéckij Lak(VII,87) nobility Remarks: noun, brjúxo - belly, paunch, abdomen.	[a]
Bubunicyn  Il'já Vladím  irovič B. Udč(VII,63) gentleman  Remarks: verb, bubnit' - to growl, grumble; mutter; or quite possibly from the verb, bubnyty (U) - to drum; beat the drum; or noun, búbonec(U) - chil rattle, tambourine.	o Ld's
Budžák TB(II,119) a town Variations: Budžány A(I,308), C(II,82), E(II,130).	[e]
Bulgarin  Remarks: Journalist and writer (1789-1859) of the paper  Severnaja pčela (Northern Bee).	[f,i]
Búlkin Lak(VII,80) nobility Remarks: noun, búlka - roll, bun, white bread.	[a]
Búl'ba TB(II, 42); TB'(II, 248) cossack Tarás B. TB(II, 43); TB'(II, 248) cossack Andrij B.* TB(II, 47); TB'(II, 250) cossack Ostáp B.* TB(II, 47); TB'(II, 250) cossack Remarks: noun, búl'ba (U) - potato; bubble; blister. Variations: (to TB') Kul'baba D'(II, 596).	[a,g] [d] [d]
Bul'benko Ostáp B. TB(II,156) Remarks: Addition of suffix -enko to Bul'ba has the meaning of "son of Bul'ba".	[d,e]
Burdjukóv Pável Petróvič B. Tja(VII,69) landowner	[a] [d]
Xristofór Pet- róvič B. Tja(VII,71) landowner  Remarks: noun, burdjúk - leathern bottle of goat skin used for conveying wine (in Caucasus).  Variations: Instead of Pavel Petrovič Burdjukov : Ivan Petrovič Burdjukov. Several times the name Barsukov is interchanged with Burdjukov. D	[d] • (V,417)
Burmilov MD2'(V,156) official Remarks: noun, burmylo (U) - another word for burmak (V - mutterer, mumbler; (a name for a bear); hear awkward person.	[a] Vy
Burul báš  Danilo B. SM(I,228) cossack  Katerina B.* SM(I,228) wife  Iván B.* SM(I,235) lad  Remarks: Name apparently of Turkish origin.	[j] [d] [d]

Burcóv <u>Remarks</u> :	"Burcov i	Denis Davy	a." Quote dov and li	from the popular terally meaning	[i,k]
Buxmisterova Ánna Pet	a róvna B. P	(III,65)		lady	[a] [d]
Buxtelév	Тj	a(VII,70)			[k]
Býstraja Remarks:	۷( adj., <u>býs</u>	II,256) <u>tryj</u> - quich	k, rapid,	dog speedy.	[a,d]
<u>v</u>					
Vazári <u>Remarks</u> :	P( (1511-157) art write:	4), Italian	painter, a	Giorgio Vasari architect and	[e,f]
Vakúla	NP	R(I,175)		Bucolus(blacksmi	.th) [d]
Vákx <u>Remarks</u> :	Bacchus o	(IV,343) r Dionysus i od of wine a	in Greek ar	Bacchus nd Roman mytholog ity.	[i]
Valáxija	SM	(I,270)		Wallachia	[e]
Valgál	A(:	X,237)		Valhalla	
Valúev <u>Remarks</u> :		D(VII,300) új, <u>valuék</u> -	· mushroom.	gentleman	[a,g]
Vandík	P()	III,72);P*(V		Sir Anthony van Dyck	[e,f]
Remarks:	(1599-164) style is a school.	l) Flemish p a mingling o	ainter who	ose characteristinish and Venetian	c ´
Vánja <u>Remarks</u> :	MD Used gener	(IV,201) rally, but r	referring t	dim. of Iván to a peasant.	[d]
Varadát Remarks:		III,130) Christian n	name for Ak	rákij.	[h,j]
Varaxásij <u>Remarks</u> :		III <b>,1</b> 30) Christian r	name for Ak	akij.	[h,j]
Varvára <u>Remarks</u> :	Z(V Barbara.	(I,140);TB'( VI,307) Saint, virg	gin and mar	rtyr, honoured	[f];[f] [i]

Vertýxvist TB(II,156) cossack [a,g,h]

Remarks: verb, vertét' - to whirl, twist, rotate, turn
about; noun, xvost - tail.

Variations: Vertíxvist A(I,334), C(II,107).

Vesseks Vest-V. A(X, 229)A(X, 230)

Wessex West Wessex

Vestégonsk

MD(IV,204)

[e]

Remarks: Town located in Kalininski District.

Variations: Ust'-Sysol'sk; Volokolamsk; [Voloklamsk]

Ves'egonsk D'(VI,778).

Vij

V(II,275)

[b]

Remarks: In a footnote to the name Vij, Gogol writes:

"Vij is a colossal creation of folk imagination.

The Little Russians call by such a name the chief of the gnomes, whose eyelids droop almost to the ground. This whole story is a folk tale. I did not want to change it at all and tell it nearly in the same simplicity that I heard it." (II,221). Apparently this story and name is a figment of Gogol's own imagination for no discovery has been made of the folk lore source of Vij. In Ukrainian the proper noun Vij refers to "a fabulous person with eyelashes to the ground."

"Vil'gél'm Tel" NP(VIII, 252) Wilhelm Tell [i]
Remarks: Schiller's most popular play. See Siller
p. 175

Vinkel'mán

GK(VII,192)

Johann Joachim

[f,j]

Winckelmann Remarks: (1717-1768). German classical archaeologist and art critic.

Vínči

Leonardo da V. P(III,55);R(III,223) Leonardo da Vinci [e,f] Remarks: (1452-1519). Italian painter and sculptor.

Vin'óly R(III,219) Giacomo da Vignola [e,f,h] Remarks: (1507-1573). Real name Giacomo Barrochio or Barozzi. Italian architect.

Virgilij MD(IV,212) Virgil [i]
V. "Georgiki" MD2(V,296) [i]

Remarks: (70-19 B.C.) Virgil a Roman noet. Virgil's

Remarks: (70-19 B.C.) Virgil, a Roman poet. Virgil's Georgics. Deals with country life and farm management.

Viskrják PG(I,141) clerk [a,h,j]

<u>Remarks:</u> noun, <u>viskrják</u> (U) - snot or mucous hanging from the nose.

Ukrainian-English Dictionary, comp. C. H. Andrushyshen. p. 120.

		· ·	109
V <b>1</b> smar <u>Remarks</u> : A Gern	GK(VII,179) man town.	Wismar	[e]
Vicénzo	R(III, 244)	priest	[e]
Višnepokrómov Varvár Nik-			[a]
oláič V.	MD2(V,234);MD2'(V,32) <u>višnja</u> - cherry. <u>rvar Nikolaevíč</u> A(III,282	army officer	[d]
Vladímir Remarks: Order	Rev(VI, 46) of Vladimir, 4th class.	Vladimir Medal	[i]
Vlas	Sja(I,61); Rev(VI,25)	gypsy;tavern ke	eper [d]
Vovtúzenko Remarks: verb, about	TB(II,148) <u>vovtúzytysja</u> (U) - to ro ), to wallow.	cossack 11 (bustle, beat	[a,f,g]
	pekt Z(VI,261);N(III,7) ed in St. Petersburg.	Ascension Avenu	e [e]
Remarks: In St.	kva Ž(VI,317) . Petersburg. <u>zanskij Sobor</u> D'(V,406).		sion [e]
Vólga	MD(IV,,201)	Volga River	[e]
Volokita Anton V. Nikita V. Remarks: noun,	MD(IV,202) MD(IV,202) volokita - a flirt, a la	peasant peasant dies man, wander	[a] [j] er.
Vorobéj Elizavéta V. <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	MD(IV,201) voroběj - sparrow.	peasant	[a] [d]
Remarks: adj.,	MD2(V,380);MD2'(V,196) voronój - black, raven b tched, rotten, trashy, ba	lack; adj., <u>drja</u>	[a,j] nnój
Vórskla <u>Remarks</u> : Left	G3(I,313) tributary of the Dnieper	River.	[e]
Voskresénie Svetloe V.	VNIK(I,79);MN(I,102) Sp(I,303);R(III,232)	Easter	[,d]
Voskresénskij mos	t N(TTT.16)		[e]

		3	10
Votrúškova Sofi V.	0(VII,91)	lady	[h] [d]
Vulffing	A(X,226)	Wolfgang	
Všívaja-spest	MD(IV,289)	Village of Lousy Pride	[a]
Remarks: Adj., v haughti	<u>šívyj</u> - lousy; noun, <u>spe</u> ness, loftiness, pride.	es! - arrogance, (No doubt fictit	cious).
Výborgskaja storoná <u>Remarks</u> : In St.	Z(VI,263);NP(VIII,214) Petersburg.	Vyborg Quarter	[e]
Remarks: noun, y	Sp(I,299) vytrebén'ky (U) - whim, o ot fictitious).	caprice, fancy.	[a]
Vjátskaja gubérnija	MD(IV, 252)	Vjatka Province	[e]
<u>G</u>			
Gavrjúška <u>Remarks:</u> dim. of <u>Variations: Pró</u> x	Gavrilo.	servant	[d]
Gádj <b>áč</b> <u>Remarks</u> : Town lo	Sja(I,47);Sp(I,287) ocated in Poltava Provinc	<b>3</b> ⊖	[e]
Gádjackij povét <u>Remarks</u> : Distric	Šp(I,297) t located in Poltave Pro	ovince.	[e]
Galicija	G1(I,28)	Galicia	[e]
Gálič <u>Remarks</u> : Town lo	SM(I,279) ocated in Stanislav Dist	rict.	[e]
Galjándovič	TB(II,135)	noble(Galendowic	25) [e]
Gambs Remarks: A St. F	MD2(V,345) Petersburg manufacturer o	of elegant furni	[e] ture.
Gámburg	ZS(VIII,379)	Hambu rg	[e]
Gánna Gáločka Galjúnočka Galjúnja Gálja Ganúlečka Gánnočka	MN(I,102);G1(I,290) G1(I,290) G1(I,297);G2(I,308) G1(I,297) G1(I,289);MN(I,99) G2(I,308) G2(I,308)	girl;girl	[d] [d] [d] [d] [d] [d] [d]

-		-
- 8		- 1
ŧ	:	ŀ

		_	
Ca	NP(VIII,215) n Greek mythology a youth of larried to Olympus by Zeus to the gods.	Phrygia who was	[i] er
Ganc	GK(VII,170)	lad(Hans)	[e]
G <b>á</b> pka	OT(II,279)	servant	[d]
I:	R(III,196) 1591-1666) Real name Giovanni talian painter noted for his arge historical works, beside	altar pieces and	[e,f] :i.
Re	P(III,53) 1575-1642) Italian painter of enaissance. In Russian the n eni <u>Gejdo</u> and not <u>Gvido</u> .		[e,f]
Gegstán <u>Variations</u>	A(X,229) : <u>Geksgan</u> D(V,180).	nobility	
Géktor	GK(VII,201)	Hector	[e]
	GK(VII,178) n Georgia, maybe a mountain o	r a desert.	[not know:
Génuja	R(III,212)	Genoa	[e]
Geórgij, svja	tój A(X,245)	St. Gregory	
Gerárdo delle	notti TB(II,1114)	Gerard van Honthorst	[i]
iı	1590-1656) Dutch painter, who nterest in the style of the talled "Gherardo delle notti." : "Gerardo della notti" D'(II della notte D(II,95), E(II	because of his enebrosi was	·
Gerasim	Igr(VII,10)	servant	[d]
Gerefórt	A(X,230)	Hereford	
Gerkulés	NP(VIII, 225)	Hercules	[i]
Germánia	NP(VIII,253);MD2(V,295) MD2'(V,101);GK(VII,210)	Germany	[e]
Gértingal	A(X,22 <sup>1</sup> +)		
Gertrúda	GK(VII,171)	Gertrude	[d]
Gérško	G1(VII,261)	Jewish merchant (Harshko)	[d]

		Johann Wolfgang	12
Gete <u>Remarks</u> :	GK(VII,210) (1749-1832). German poet, novelicritic of life. An individual influenced Russian intellectual	Goëthe st, scientist an who greatly	[f] d
Géto <u>Remarks</u> :	R(III,251) A separate quarter of a city in forced to live in Rome. Establin 1555. The word is Italian forced ghet - divorce.	Lished by Pope Pa	[e] ul
Get'mánščina <u>Remarks</u> :	TB(II,89) Ukrainian word referring to the Hetmanate.	Hetmanshchina e time of the	[e]
Gibner	- 1	Hibner	[a,e]
Xristián ovič G	Rev(VI.9)	doctor	[d]
Remarks:	A common German name. Or quite chose this name from the verb, lose one's life.	e possibly Gogor gibnut! - to per	ish,
Gléčik <u>Remarks</u> :	G3(I,310) May be a historical personage. <a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/">https://doi.org/10.1001/j.j.gov/reparts/<a href="https://doi.org/">https://doi.org/<a href="https://doi.org/">https://doi.org/</a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a></a>		

								]	13
Gol	odúxa Maksím G. <u>Remarks</u> :	adj., ghost;	TB(II,1 gólyj - odor; a	.51) naked, udacity	bare;	noun	cossack , <u>dux</u> -	spirit,	[a] [d]
Gol	okopýtenk Mykýta G. <u>Remarks:</u> Variatior	adj., <u>s: Mik</u>	TB(II,1 gólyi - íta A(1	L41) naked, [,324),	bare; C(II,9	noun	cossaçk , <u>kopýto</u>	- hoof	[a,h] [d]
	opúz Antón Pro f'evič <u>Remarks</u> :	G. adj.,	OT(II,3 g <u>ólyi</u> – , pot-be	334) naked,	bare;	noun	gentlema , <u>púzo</u> -	n belly,	[a,j] [d]
	opúpenko Oxrím G. Gryskó G. <u>Remarks</u> : <u>Variatio</u> r	umpili	cuş.		bare;	noun	cossack lad , <u>pup</u> -	navel,	[a,j] [d] [d]
Gol	opúcek <u>Remarks</u> :	adj.,	PG(I,1 <sup>1</sup> gólyi - f <u>pup</u> -	+1) naked, small :	bare; navel,	<u>n</u> oun etc.	clerk , <u>pupočo</u>	<u>k</u> ,	[a,h,j]
G <b>ó1</b>	tva <u>Remarks</u> :	River	SK(VII. in the Ú	,219) Jk <b>rai</b> ne	•				[e]
Gol	.'dóni <u>Remarks</u> :	(1707-	R(III,2 1793). Fo	206) bunder (	of the	mod e	Carlo Go rn Itali	ldoni an comed	[e,f] ly.
Gom	ér "Iliada" Zéves G.	G.	MD(IV, 2 MD(IV, 2	205);P( 2 <b>05</b> )	III <b>,</b> 90)	1	Homer Homer's Homer's	"Iliad" Zeus	[e,f] [i]
Gor	ácij		TB(II,	+7) <b>;</b> TB'	(II,250	))	Horace		[f,i]
"Gc	ore ot uma <u>Remarks</u> :	a" (1795 <b>-</b> Sergéé	NP(VIII 1829), A vič Grit	1,250) comedy ooedov.	writte	en by	Woe from Aleksan	wit dr	[i]
Gor	obéc' Tibérij ( <u>Remarks</u> :	h. noun,	SM(I,22 V(II,22 horobec	28) 26) (U) -	spa <b>r</b> rov		cossack student		[a,g] [i]
Gor	róxovaja í <u>Remarks</u> :		ZS(VIII	[,356);	MD(IV,2	298)			[e]
Goi	pina		OT(III,	,291);G	1(I,292	2)	servant;	servant	[d]

```
P(III,98);P'(VIII,87) Bazaar Square [e] N(III,42);Z(VI,291)
Gostinyj dvor
   Remarks: Apparently a large shopping centre in St. Petersburg.
   Variations: (to N) Kazanskij sobor D'(III, 486).
Gófman
                     NP(VIII, 252)
                                              Hoffman(tradesman) [a]
   Remarks: See pp. 54-55.
                                                                   [i]
Grandisón
                     P(III,108)
   Remarks: Character from Samuel Richardson's book
             The History of Sir Charles Grandison.
   Variations: Grandinson D'(III, 513).
                                                The Graces
Grácij
                                                                   Lil
                     R(III, 196)
   Remarks: In classical mythology the goddesses of beauty,
             charm and grace.
                                                                   [e]
Grácija
                     R(III, 242)
                                                 lady
                                                                   [h,i,j]
Grémin
                     MD(IV, 246)
                                                N. I. Greč
                                                                   [f,i]
Greč
                     NP(VIII, 249)
   Remarks: Journalist and writer of the paper Severnaja
             pčela (Northern Bee).
                     ZS(VIII, 369); Igr(VII, 10) servant; servant [d]; [h] MD2(V,21+); MD2'(V,11) servant; servant [d]
Grigórij
                     S(III,138);P'(VIII,128) peasant;priest
                                                                   [d]
   G. Doezžáj-
     ne-doédes'
                     MD(IV,185)
                                                 peasant
                                                                   [a]
                                                                   [d]
   G. Pávlovič
                     Lak(VII,84)
                                                servant
   Remarks: verb, doežat' - to arrive. The meaning of the name is 'You will not arrive even how hard you try'.
   Variations: (to Lak) Grigórij Ivánovič D'(V, 422).
Grimuál'd
                     A(X, 236)
                                                                   [d]
Gríško
                                                 servant
                     OUD(VII, 302)
                                                                   ſil
                     P(III,66)
Gromobój
   Remarks: Is the hero of Zukovskij's ballad Dvenadcat'
              spjaščix dev (The Twelve Sleeping Girls), who sold his soul to the devil.
Grjáznaja úlica TB(II,191); TB'(II,301) Muddy Street
   Remarks: Adj., grjaznyj - (with respect to a street) muddy,
              miry. Apparently a street in Warsaw; but could
              be made up.
Gúbbo
                                                 Hubbo
                     A(X, 236)
```

```
0(VII,91)
Gubomázova
                                                                          [a,h]
   Natál'ja André-
      evna G.
                       0(VII, 92)
                                                      lady
                                                                          d
   Aléksis G.* O(VII,91) lad [d]

Remarks: noun, gubá - lip; verb, mázat - to grease, lubricate.

Expressions - po gubam pomázat - to cajole;
               mazát' kogo po gubam - to delude a person with
               vain promises.
    <u>Variations: Gubolizova</u> A(II,418).
    zóvskij MD2'(V,64) nobilit

<u>Remarks</u>: noun, <u>huk</u> (U) - noise, roar, clangour.
Gukzóvskij
                                                     nobility
                                                                          [a]
Gunting
                       A(X, 230)
                                                      Hunting
Gúnja
                        TB(II,208);TB'(II,312)
                                                                          [f]
   Remarks: Historical figure.
Gurgúziv kúren TB(II,140)
                                                                          [e]
   Variations: Gurgaziv A(I, 322), C(II, 95).
Gurmájlovka MD2(V,301); MD2<sup>t</sup>(V,107)

<u>Remarks</u>: A village.
                                                                          [a]
Gúska
                                                                          [a,g,h]
   Oxrim G.
                       TB(II,156)
TB(II,156)
                                                    cossack
   Stepán G.
                                                     cossack
   Remarks: noun, húska (U) - goose.
   rtýj TB(II,72) cossack
Mykóla G. TB(II,157) cossack
Remarks: adj., hustýj (U) - thick, dense, bushy, deep.
Gustýj
                                                                          [a,g,h]
[d]
   In Russian gustój.

<u>Variations: Mikóla</u> A(I,334), C(II,107).
\underline{\mathbf{D}}
David
                       A(X, 225)
                                                     David(biblical)
Damijan
                       G1(VI,294)
                                                     Saint Peter Damian [d,h]
                       MD(IV,212);P(III,107) Dante Alighieri [i];[f,i]
Dánte
                        R(III,197)
   Remarks: (1265-1321). Italian poet.
Dárij
                       R(III,203)
                                                      Darius
                                                                          [e]
   Remarks: The name of several Persian kings.
                       TB(II,157)
                                                                         [a,g,h]
Degtjarénko
                                                     cossack
    Remarks: noun, dehtjár (U) - dihtjár - tar burner.
    <u>Variations:</u> In D(II) Degtjarenko & Degtjarenko are used.
```

115

			116
	Deepričástie Nikifor Tim-		[a]
	oféevič D. Šp(I,289) Remarks: noun, <u>deepričástie</u> - verbal ad	teacher lverb, gerund.	[d]
. · ·	Dellapórta R(III,219) <u>Remarks</u> : (1541-1604). An Italian sculpt who was employed in this latte the construction of St. Peter	tor and architect er occupation in	orta [e,f,h
	Deméntij Igr(VII,10)	servant	[d,h]
	Demýtrovič TB(II,156) <u>Variations: Demítrovič</u> A(I,334), C(II,	cossack 107).	[c]
	Dem'ján Demjánovič OT(II,308)	judge	[d,j]
	Denis MD2'(V,75) Télepen'D. MD2(V,271) D. Petróvič Šp(I,289) Remarks: Actually called "télepen' (foc Variations: In C only called Denis.	servant official olish, stupid) De	[d] [a] [d] nís".
	Dergunóv Arkádij André-		[a]
	evič D. Igr(VII,21) Remarks: verb, dergat! - to pull, tug.	landowner	[d]
	Derébin MD(IV, 319)  Remarks: pessibly from the verb, terebi or pluck at.	landowner <u>t</u> '- to pull,	[a]
	Deržimórda Rev(VI,9) Remarks: verb, deržát! - to hold; noun, muzzle, snout, mug (very vulga Hold or Shut your mouth.	policeman  morda - mouth,  r); in the sense	[a:]
	Derkáč-Drišpanóvskij Koz'má DD. MN(I,137) Remarks: noun, <u>derkáč</u> - rattle, clatter	official (toy).	[a] [d,j]
	Derpénnikov MD2(V, 380); MD2'(V, 196)	peasant	[j]
	Derpt SR(VII, 292)  Remarks: Until 1839 it was known as Dechanged to Juriev.	Derpt(city) rpt and then	[e]
	"Dejanija Ioánna Masóna" Rev(VI,27) Remarks: The Deeds of John the Mason.	Apparently a bool	[i] c.
	Džensáno R(III,232) Remarks: Town in Italy.	Giorgani	[e]

			117
Džiovánni	R(III,247)	Giovanni	[e]
Džons	NP(VIII,216)	tutor(Jones)	[e]
Džuzéppe Peppe	R(III,247) R(III,245)	dim. of Džuzépp	[e] e [e]
Džjud <b>í</b> ta	R(III,243)	lady	[e]
Džjakómo	R(III,251)	Giacomo	[e]
Diána <a href="Remarks: Goddes Artemichild">Remarks: Goddes Artemichild</a> <a <u="" href="https://www.new.new.new.new.new.new.new.new.new.&lt;/td&gt;&lt;td&gt;R(III,196)&lt;br&gt;s of Italy identified wi&lt;br&gt;s and a special goddess&lt;br&gt;irth.&lt;/td&gt;&lt;td&gt;th the Greek&lt;br&gt;of women and&lt;/td&gt;&lt;td&gt;[i]&lt;/td&gt;&lt;/tr&gt;&lt;tr&gt;&lt;td&gt;">Diario di Roma, il Pirato"2</a>	R(III,203)	Rome's diary "P	irat" [e]
Digtjáj	Gl(I,282)	cossack	[d,e]
Dikán'ka	Pred(I,27); NPR(I,165) VNIK(I,78)	Dikanka	[e]
Remarks: Villag	e located in Poltava Pro		
Diogén <u>Remarks</u> : Greek	MD(IV,254) philosopher and antiquar	Diogenes ian.	[i]
"Dmítrij Donskíj" Remarks: A trag	NP(VIII,250) edy by V. A. Ozerov (177	0-1816).	[i]
Dnepr <pre>Remarks: Flows</pre>	SM(I,228);TB(II,68) TB'(II,264);V(II,246) into the Black Sea.	Dnieper River	[e]
Dnestr Remarks: Flows	TB(II,213);TB'(II,315) into the Black Sea.	Dniester River	[e]
Dóbčinskij Petr Ivánovič D Vánička D.* Lísan'ka D.*	Rev(VI,9) Rev(VI,53) Rev(VI,53)	landowner lad(dim. of Ivá girl	[j] [d] n) [d] [d]
Dovgočxún Iván Nikí-	OT(II,314)		[a]
forovič D.	OT(II,281) <u>dólgij (dóvhyj</u> ) (U) - lo <u>čxnút'</u> - to sneeze. See	landowner ng, lengthy, las pp.26-27.	[j] ting,

Proper names, appearing underlined in this column, were presented by Gogdin the Latin alphabet.

Dóloto <u>Remarks</u> : noun, g	TB(II,72);TB'(II,267) <u>lolotó</u> (U) - chisel.	cossack	118 [a,g,h]
<u>Dória</u> <u>Palazzo</u> D. <u>Remarks</u> : A palac	R(III,214) ce in Rome.		[e]
Doroféj Trofímovič	OT(II, 316)	official	[d]
Dóroš <u>Variations:</u> In <u>V</u>	TB(II,93);TB'(II,276) V(II,241) <u>Vij</u> , no name <u>Doroš</u> D'(II	cossack	[e,d]
Driáda <u>Remarks</u> : Dryades of Hama	GK(VII,177) s or Hamadryades. The ei adryas in Greek mythology	ght daughters	[f,j]
Drobjážkin <u>Remarks</u> : verb, <u>d</u>	MD(IV,289) <u>drobit'</u> - to crush, splin	tax collector ter, divide.	[a]
Dúbno <u>Remarks</u> : Distric	TB(II,101);TB'(II,278) t town in Volyn Province	Dubno	[e]
D <b>ulá</b> <u>Remarks:</u> Suggest	S(III,130) ed Christian name for Ak	ákij.	[h,j]
Dunstán	A(X,230)		
Dunj <b>áš</b> ka	Ž(VI,280)	servant	[d]
Dýrka <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>d</u>	Ž(VI,287) <u>lyrá</u> – hole; dim. <u>dýrka</u> .	naval officer	[a,h]
Djadykívskij kurén' <u>Remarks:</u> Kurén'	TB(II,133) is a regiment.		[e]
<u>E</u>			
		Eve(biblical) Eve's race Eve.	[i]
Evdóxa	SK(VII,234)	servant	[d]
Evpl Akinfovič	OT(II,333)	gentleman	[h]
E <b>vr</b> ópa	TB(II,49);TB'(II,251) ZS(VIII,372);MD(IV,11) MD2(V,228);MD2'(V,165) R(III,199);P(VIII,96)	Europe	[e]

		]	19
Evtíxij Evtíxievič	OT(II,333)	gentleman	[h,j]
Egiptjánin Vasíl' E.	Re <b>v</b> (VI, 26)	St. Vassilij's Day	[d]
Remarks: (1729-1 Peter 1 to secu	MN(I,109); NPR(I,217) P(III,104) L796). Of German nobility III and by means of a cor are the Russian throne for ng Empress in 1762.	, who married ispiracy was able	
Ekateringófskoe gulján'e <u>Remarks</u> : The pai	Ž(VI,317) k on the shore of Neva i	in St. Petersburg	[e]
	il NP(VIII,215) d in St. Petersburg.	Catherine Canal	[e]
Elevférij Elevfér- ievič	OT(II,333)	gentleman	[h,j]
Eléna <u>Remarks</u> : Island	MD(IV, 306) of St. Helena.		[e]
Eliazár Eliazárovič	žen(VII,316)		[j]
Remarks: Actuall	MD2(V, 279); MD2'(V, 79) ly called <u>rotozéj</u> (noun, r, loafer) <u>Emel'ján</u> .	<u>rotozéj</u> - gaper	[a,d]
Erda <b>ščá</b> gin <u>Remarks:</u> Mimicke <u>Variations</u> : <u>Ere</u>	Lak(VII,84) ed name of Neveleščágin. <u>Ščágin</u> D'(V,421).		[j]
Ereméev	OT(II,327)	army officer	[c]
Ermoláj Ivánovič	O(VII,100)		[d]
Erőskin			[a]
Iván Iván- ovič E. <u>Remarks</u> : verb, <u>s</u>	Š(III,129) <u>erošit'</u> - to rumple, ruf:	clerk fle.	[j]
Remarks: Eruslán of the popula	P(III,46);P'(VIII,73) n Lázarevič (Uruslan Zala popular Russian Tales a r styles widely circulate th and the beginning of	nd pictures of ed at the end of	

Ževákin [a] Baltazár Bal-tazárovič Ž. Ž(VI,277) naval officer [j] Dorofej Baltazárovič Ž. Žen(VII,306) naval officer [d]
Remarks: verb, ževát' - to chew, masticate.
Variations: Ereméj Baltazárovič (later changes to Baltazár
Baltazárovič) D'(V,398). Doroféj Bal-[d] "Zenít'ba Fígaro" Rev(VI,64) Marriage of Figaro [h,i] Remarks: A French comedy written by Pierre Augustin Caron de Beaumarchais in 1778. Židovskaja úlica TB(II,191);TB'(II,301) Jewish Street [a,e] Remarks: Apparently in Warsaw but could have been made up. Žukovskij Vasilij Andréevič Z. [i] "Ljudmila" Z-ogo MD(IV,231) Remarks: A well known and influential poet. Ljudmilla (1808) is one of his most noted ballads. (1783-1852)  $\underline{Z}$ Zavalíšin MD(IV,283) landowner [i] Remarks: verb, zaválivatisja - to fall, tumble down. Zagóskin Rev(VI,65) Mixail Nikolaevič Zagoskin [f,i] Remarks: (1789-1852), Writer. Noted for his historical novel <u>Jurij</u> <u>Miloslavskij</u> (1829). Zadirájlovo MD(IV,289) Bully Village [a] Remarks: verb, zadirát - to tease, bully. (No doubt fictitious). Variations: Zadirajvolo D'(VI.823). Zadnepróv'e SM(I,228)

<u>Remarks:</u> A region located beyond the Dnieper. [e] Zadorôžnij oróžnij TB(II,157) cossack Remarks: adj., doróžnyj - travelling, road, journey; [a,g,h] of the way (road). Zakrutýguba Iván Z. TB(II,157) cossack [a,g,h] Remarks: verb, <u>zakrutit</u> - to twist, turn up; noun, <u>guba</u> - lip. <u>Variations: Zakrutiguba</u> A(I,334).

```
121
Zamuxrýškin
                   Igr(VII,46)
                                          clerk
                                                             [a]
   Psoj Stáxič Z.
                   Igr(VII,47)
   Fentefléj Per-
pén'ič Z.
                   Igr(VII, 47)
                                                             [j]
   Remarks: noun, zamuxrýžka - small, insignificant person.
                   VNIK(I,79);TB(II,44)
TB'(II,249);NPR(I,195)
Zaporožie
                                                             [e]
                    G1(I,285)
   Remarks: Territory of the Zaporozhian Cossacks (literally,
            region below the Dnieper rapids, cataracts).
Zasedátel!
                   MD(IV, 56); MD2(V, 251) horse(Assessor) [b]
                   MD2'(V,51)
Zastéška
                    TB'(II,267)
                                                             [a,g]
                                            cossack
   Remarks: noun, zastěžká - clasp, buckle, hasp.
Zaxár Prokóf'evič OT(II,308)
                                           official
                                                             [d]
Zverkov
   Dom Zverkóva
                   ZS(VIII, 356)
                                           Zverkov's Building [e]
   Remarks: An actual building in St. Petersburg. Gogol
           once lived here.
Zvónskij
                   MD(IV, 246)
                                                             [h,i,j]
Zévksis
                                                             [g,h,j]
                   GK(VII,176)
                                            Zeuxis
   Remarks: Ancient Greek painter who flourished about the
            end of the 4th century B.C.
Zemljanika
                                                             [a]
   Artémij Fil-
     íppovič Z.
                   Rev(VI,9)
                                           official
                                                             [d]
   Elizavéta Z.*
                   Rev(VI, 85)
                                                             [d]
                                           girl
                   Rev(VI, 85)
   Iván Z.*
                                           lad
                                                             [d]
                   Rev(VI, 85)
                                                             [d]
   Már ja Z.*
                                            girl
   Nikoláj Z.*
                   Rev(VI, 85)
                                            lad
   Perepetuja Z.* Rev(VI,85)
                                            lad
   Remarks: noun, zemljanika - wild strawberries.
Zolotúxa
                   MD(IV, 215)
                                            attorney
                                                             lal
   Remarks: noun, zolotúxa - an affliction called scrofula
            (morbid constitutional condition with glandular
            swellings and tendency to consumption).
Zuzúlja
                   NPR(I,170)
                                            tavern keeper [a,j]
   Remarks: noun, zozulenjá (U) - young cuckoo; dim. zozúlja -
            (endearing, flattering word).
```

```
122
Zjúzjuška
                      Udč(VII,59)
                                                    dog
                                                                       [i]
Zjáblova
                      MD(IV,15)
                                                    actress
                                                                       [e,k]
   Remarks: The individual who plays the part of Kora in
              Kotzebue's play.
Zjablóvskij
   Geográfija Z-ogo. Mirgl(II,5); Mirg2(II,219
                                                                       [e]
I
Iván
                      SM(I, 282); SP(II, 26)
                                                    cossack; priest
                                                                       [d];[d]
                      N(III, 28); Igr(VII, 10)
                                                    servant; servant [d]; [h, j]
                      Igr(VÍI,10);Igr(VÍI,10) servant;servant[h,j];[h,j]
Udč(VII,59);Lak(VII,79) servant;servant [d];[d]
Lak(VII,85)
      Ván'ka(dim.
     of Iván)
   I. Abrámovič
                      S(III,163)
                                                    gentleman
   I. Andréevic
                      MD(IV, 231)
                                                    official
      "Sprexen zi
     dejč Iván
     Andréjč"
                      MD(IV,210)
   I. Antónovič
                                                    official
                                                                       [d]
   I. Gavrilovič
                      Sp(I,295)
                                                   used generally
                                                                        d]
                      MD(IV,140)
Q(VII,105)
Sp(I,310);P(III,65)
OT(II,333);Udč(VII,64)
   I. Grigór'evič
                                                    official
                                                                        d]
   I. Danilovič
                                                                        [d]
                                                   landowner; gent.[d,j];[d,j
   I. Ivánovič
                                                                       [h,j];[d,j
                                                    gentleman
   I. Kárpovič
                      Rev(VI,107)
                                                                       [d]
                                                   policeman
   I. Ķirīlovič
                      Rev(VI,14)
                                                    gentleman
                                                                        d]
                      SK(VII,218)
   I. Ósipovič
                                                    teacher
                                                                       [d]
                      MD(IV,71)
   I. Petróvič
                                             name used generally
                                                                       [d]
   I. Jákovlevič N(III,7) barber Remarks: (to MD) The individual is called "Sprechen sie
                                                                       ſαΊ
              Deutch Iván Andréjč" many times. No doubt
              because he always repeats this phrase.
Ivanóva
                      Rev(VI, 94)
                                                                       [d]
                                                    woman
Ivánovskaja
                      N(III,19)
   Remarks: In the expression,...vo vsju ivanovskuju," that
              is, izo vsej moči, izo vsex sil, 'with all might'.
              Originated from the expressions zvonit' vo vsju ivánovskuju (to ring all the bells on the belfry of Ivan the Great in Moscow) and kričát' vo vsju
              ivánovskuju (to shout all over the Ivan Square - the
              square in Moscow in which all Tsar's decrees were
              proclaimed). A common expression also is xrapét'
              vo vsju ivánovskuju 'to snore very loudly'."3
```

Gleb Struve (ed.) Russian Stories-Russkie rasskazy ([New York]: published by Bantam Books, Inc., 1961), pp.340-341.

Ignátij tsérkva sv. I. <u>Remarks</u> : Appare	Igr(VII,10) R(III,248) ntly located in Rome.	servant St. Ignius Churc	[d,h] h [e]
Ierusalím	P(III,44);P'(VII,71) Sp(I,313)	Jerusalem	[e]
Izráil!  Remarks: Used i. (The p	TB(II,92);TB*(II,275)  n the expression <u>bednye</u> soor sons of Israel - ref	syny Izrailja	[i] ws).
lisús ús rošdestvó I.	P(III,122)	birth of Jesus (Christmas)	[d]
milosérdyj I. spasítel' I.	TB'(II,280) A(X,242)	most merciful Javiour Jesus	esus [d]
Íllis	GK(VII,176)		[j]
Il'já I. Il'íč I. Paramónyč	MD(IV,231) MD(IV,221)	official merchant	[d,j] [d]
Ingvar	A(X, 236)	Ingvar	
Ingermanlándskij gu <b>s</b> árskij pol <u>Remarks</u> : A name	k MD2'(V,80) originating from Ingerma	anlandija (Ingri;	[e] ja).
Índija	MD(IV,300)	India	[e]
Remarks: A sign	iža" MD2(V,358);MD2'(V,1) with the inscription: "A	77) A foreigner from	[e,i]
Iórk	A(X,232)	York	
Ioxím <u>Remarks</u> : Appare in the <u>Variations</u> : <u>Juk</u>	Rev(VI,39);0(VII,104) ntly a known carriage mal 19th century. Known as in D'(V,428).	ker in St. Peters	[e,g] sburg
	ZM(I,328);OT(II,287) PG(I,151) ) Refers to King Herod as figures on the puppet s	Brood of Herod nd Anton who were	
that t	V(II,224) s wife and a character in ook place before Easter. iphar's wife, Pentifrija	The other chara	[k] acter

Isáak	(	Gl(I,294)	Isaac(biblical)	[d,h]
<u>Remarks</u> : A	ost l bridge etersbu	N(III,10);P'(VIII,83) e that spanned the Neva arg.	Isaac's Bridge River in St.	[e]
Ispánija	4	ZS(VIII,371)	Spain	[e]
Isrázil	(	GK(VII,178)		[j]
"Istórija tri ilétnej <u>Remarks: T</u> b	vojný"	NP(VIII,252) tory of the Thirty Year' Ller. See Siller p.175	<u>s</u> <u>War</u> written	[i]
Itálija	<u>i</u> 1	NP(VIII,224);P(III,73) P'(VIII,99);ZS(VIII,382) MD(IV,10);R(III,201)		[e]
Vérxnjaja	I. I	R(III,199)	Upper Italy	
Iúd	- - -	IB(II,139);SM(I,284) IB'(II,285)	Judas	[i]
Ixárev Remarks: T	he nour ith the	Igr(VII,7) n quite possibly h <b>a</b> s som e <b>v</b> erb, <u>igrát'</u> - to play	gentleman mething to do	[a]
Ícka	-	TB(II,136)	Jewish merchant	[d]
<u>K</u>				
Kavkáz	I	N(III,12);MD(IV,88)	Caucasus	[e]
Kavkázkaja ób	last' [	N(III,37)	Caucasian Distri	.ct [e]
Kazánskie vor <u>Remarks</u> : A		NP(VIII,252) tly located in St. Peter	Kazan Gateway sburg.	[e]
N	he famo evskij : In th	Z(VI,317) ous cathedral in St. Pet Avenue, built in 1811 k ne story <u>Nos</u> instead of e is <u>Gostinij</u> <u>dvor</u> . See	oy Andrej Voronix <u>Kazanskij sobor</u>	[e]
Kazán' <u>Remarks</u> : T		Igr(VII,12);MD(IV,7) cated on the Volga River	·•	[e]
Kazimír <u>Remarks</u> : K	ing of	33(I,310) Poland during the 17th	King Casimir century.	[f]

							1	25
Káin <u>Rem</u>	arks:	Charact	Sja(I ter in	,60) Kotljare	evskij's <u>A</u>	nieda.		[k]
Kaléni <u>Rem</u>		Proper	MN(I, name,	108) Kalenik	, Callinic	cossack us.		[d]
Kalink Rem			P(III S(III ge in	,103);P'( ,169) St. Peter	(VIII,113)			[e]
Kalúžs	kaja g	gubérni;	a Ig	r(VII,9) n Russia.				[e]
Kam <b>čá</b> t <u>Rem</u>	arks:		MD(IV nsula	,228);MD2 on the Pa	(III,13) 2(V,241) acific and an Empire.			[i];[i] [e];[i]
		In St.	Ž(VI, Peter	329) sbu <b>r</b> g.				[e]
Kanapá <u>Rem</u>	t'ev <u>arks</u> :	noun, l	MD(IV canápa	,65) (U) - di	ivan, sofa	landownei	r	[a,h]
Kanári <u>Rem</u>			nava:	1 command	ler and sta e Greek War		or Kanar no took	
Kandag <u>Rem</u>	árskie a <u>rks</u> :	Could h	oe nea.	I,177) r the Mt. nce of Ka	. of Kanda) andahar.	Kandahar har in Afg	Meadows ghanista	[e] n
Kánev <u>Rem</u>	arks:	Distric	TB'(I	278);TB(1 1,314) n in Kiev	II,212) Province	•		[e]
Kánevs <u>Rem</u>	kij ki <u>arks</u> :	iren' Cossack in Cerk	TB(II reginass P	,140) ment from rovince.	the city	of Kanev,	located	[e] 1
Kan <b>i</b> ng	a		GK(VI	I <b>,1</b> 81)				[.j]
Kapito	lína		MD(IV	,200)		peasant		[d]
Karamz Rem					O(IV,232)	Karamzin		[i]
Karáčč:	i	(1560-1	R(III .609).	,196)	an painter	Annibale	Carrace	

		:	126
Karlsbád	MD(IV,88)	Carlsbad	[e]
Karlséra	MD2(V,358);MD2'(V,178)	Carlsruhe	[e,i]
Karolína Ivánovna	S(III,171)	mistress	[d]
Karp	MD(IV,190)	priest	[d,j]
Karpáty <u>Variations: Kar</u>	SM(I,271) rpaty D'(I,484).	Carpathians	[e]
Karpátskie góry	SM(I,270)	Carpathian Mt.	[e]
Karpó	MN(I,122);SK(VII,234) G3(I,319)	policeman;peasa	nt [d]
Karjákin Ereméj K. <u>Remarks</u> : verb, open;	MD(IV,202) <pre>karjačit' - to straddle;</pre> fig. to be obstinate, be	peasant spread the legs persistent.	[a] [d]
Remarks: (1503- chiefl Althou	<u>C</u> . R(III,197) 1556), Italian writer wh y in his <u>Galateo</u> , <u>ouvero</u> gh a treatise on good ma with the problem of mora	ose fame rests <u>dei costumi</u> . nners it also	Casa [e,f]
Kaspíjskoe móre	ZS(VIII, 373)	Caspian Sea	[e]
Kastél'-Gandól'fo <u>Remarks</u> : A comm locate	R(III,195) nune and a famous summer ed in Roma Province, 13 m	Castel Gandolfo resort of popes, iles south east	_
Kas'ján	Sp(I,308);TB(II,73) TB'(II,267);G2(I,303)	servant; cossack cossack; monk	[d]; [d,t [d,h];[d
Katerina K. Mixájlovna	SK(VII,228) MD(IV,252)	girl lady	[d] [h,j]
Kvikel'm	A(X,226)		
Kedoválla <u>Variations: Ked</u>	A(X,243) lovr A(II,487).		
Ke <b>í</b> fus <u>Variations: Ké</u> r	A(X,227) nfus A(II,472), D(V,178)	Caiphas •	
Kent	A(X,241)	Kent	

```
Kenúl'f
                        A(X, 233)
   <u>Variations: Kenumf</u> A(II, 478).
Keolrik
                        A(X, 230)
Kiev
                        VNIK(I,95);SM(I,228)
                                                       Kiev
                                                                           [e]
                        TB(II,60); TB'(II,258)
                        V(II, 221);OT(II, 278)
                        TB(II, 42)
Kievskaja búrsa
                                                      Kievan Academy [e]
                        TB(II, 58); TB'(II, 257)
V(II, 249)
    K. akadémia
    K. seminárija
    Remarks: Located in Kiev.
                        TB(II,73);TB(II,267)
Kizikirmén
                                                                           [e]
Kizjakolúpenko
                        NPR(I,179)
                                                                           [a]
                                                      peasant
    Remarks: noun, <u>kizjak</u> - muck, animal excrement (dung); verb, <u>lupit'</u> - to peel, and therefore, in the sense one who picked up this muck'. (Used for burning).
Kil'
                        A(X, 234)
Kirdjága
                        TB(II,72)
                                                                           [g,h]
                                                      cossack
    Variations: Kirdjug D(II,64).
                        MD(IV,79)
Kirill
                                                                           [d]
   Variations: Kiril A(III, 54), B(I, 54), E(V, 57.
Kirončnaja úlica 0(VII,100)
                                                                           [e]
    Remarks: Apparently a street in St. Petersburg.
Kirjúška
                                                                           [d]
                        MD2(V, 329); MD2'(V, 137) servant
    Remarks: dim. of Kiril.
Kirjúškinyj pereúlok Š(III,169)
                                                                           [e]
   Remarks: Apparently a lane in St. Petersburg.
Kisél'
                                                                           [a]
                        TB(II,60);TB'(II,258)
                                                     official
   Remarks: noun, kysil (U) - jelly-like dish (made of farina, fruit juice and sugar), fruit soup, sour soup.
   Hoédov MD2(V,387); MD2'(V,203) official Remarks: adj., <u>kíslyj</u> - sour; noun, <u>edá</u> - food.
Kisloédov
                                                                           [a,h]
Kissa
                        A(X, 230)
Kitáj
                        ZS(VIII, 378)
                                                      China
                                                                           [e]
```

			T58
K <b>í</b> fa Mokiévič	MD(IV,367)		
Kixót Don K. <u>Variations: Don</u>	MD2(V,304);MD2'(V,110) Kišót D(VII,119),E(V,3	Don Quixote 328).	[i]
Kleobál'd	A(X,239)		
Kob <b>í</b> ta	TB(II,145)	cossack	[e,g]
Kovalév Platón Kuz'míč <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	N(III,8) N(III,36) <u>kovál*</u> – smith, blacksmi	official th, farrier.	[a] [d]
Kovelék <u>Variations: Ko</u>	ZM(I,327) <u>velik</u> A(I,222), C(I,222)	cossack	[e]
Kovtún Javtúx K. <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	V(II,255) <u>kovtún</u> - elf-lock.	cossack	[a,g]
Kozolúp <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	TB(II,72);TB'(II,267) <u>kozá</u> – goat; verb, <u>lupit</u>	cossack - to peel, ski	[a,g,h] n.
Kóz'ej-Bolóto <u>Remarks</u> : A stre be fic	P'(VIII,114) et, apparently in St. Petitious.	tersburg but cou	[a,e] ld
telepen' Kuz'ma <u>Variations: Ku</u>	MD2(V,271);MD2'(V,75) MD2(V,273) z'ma A(III,310), B(II,79 lepen' (dumb, stupid) Ku	), called	[d] [a] s.
Kok	NP(VIII, 216)	Cocque	[d]
Kokúškin most <u>Remarks</u> : A brid	ZS(VIII,356) ge in St. Petersburg.		[e]
Koldinghấm	A(X, 224)	Coldingham	
Kolesó Iván K. <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>Variations: Kol</u>	MD(IV,82) <u>kolesó</u> – wheel <u>eso</u> D'(VI,720).	peasant	[a,b] [d]
Koliberdá	OT(II,280)		[_e]
Kolizéj <u>Remarks</u> : Coloss	R(III,217) eum in Rome.	Colosseum	[e]

. .

Kolokotróni MD(IV,151);GK(VII,181) Kolokotronis [f,i];[f,: Remarks: (1770-1843). A Greek general who took part in the seiges of Tripolitza; Nauplia and Corinth and invaded Livadia in 1821. Kolómna P(III,64);P\*(VIII,85) [e] Remarks: A district in St. Petersburg, on the right bank of the Fontanka River. Colónna Piazza C. R(III, 214) [e] Remarks: Apparently a square in Rome. Kolopér TB(II,73);TB'(II,267) cossack [g,h] Koljadá NPR(I,163) [d,k] Remarks: Gogol in a foot note to Koljadki states: "it is a custom to sing carols under windows on Christmas Eve which are called koljadki...It is said that at one time there was an idol called Koljada who was accepted as God and from whence came koljadki. Who knows?..." (I,63). Komíšna [a,e] G1(I, 277)village Remarks: noun, komyšna (Ú), dim. komyš (U) - rushes, bulrushes. Could be actual place name. Konašévič [f] SM(I, 261)Remarks: Historical figure. Kondrát [d] NPR(I,166) priest [e] Konotóp PG(I,142) Remarks: A district town in Kiev Province. Konstantin A(X, 239)Emperor Constantine [i] Konjúšennaja úlica N(III,37) Remarks: In the text Gogol refers to the story of the dancing chairs on Konjúsennaja street. Apparently it was a story of chairs that moved and consequently, the name of the street. Kopéjkin [a] MD(IV, 297)

exchange.

Remarks: noun, kopejka - kopeck - smallest amount of

t Struve, <u>op</u>. <u>cit.,</u> p. 342.

			130
Kopengár	MD2(V,358);MD2'(V,178	3) Copenhagen	[e,i]
Koprján	SM(I,275)		[d]
Kóra <u>Remarks</u> : A ch	MD(IV,15) naracter in Kotzebue's pl	ay and played by	[k] Zjablova.
the noth culi to t skir roll his	VNIK(I,81)	i least, nor with name 'Korž' was a	pplied
Korina Remarks: A ch	P(III,84) maracter from Madame de S <u>l'Italie</u> (1807).	Corinne tael's book, <u>Cor</u>	[i] <u>inne</u>
Koróbkin Stepán Iván-			[a]
ovič K. Remarks: noun	Re <b>v</b> (VI,9) , <u>koróbka</u> – box. Antíp Panteléevič Koróbk	gentleman	[d]
Koróbočka	Andib Lambeleevic Wolonk	III D'(IV, 470).	[a]
Nastás'ja Pet	- MD(TV 70)	Jandorman	
Remarks: noun	MD(IV,72) , <u>koróbočka</u> , dim. of <u>ko</u>	landowner <u>róbka</u> – box.	[d]
Koróvij kirpíč <u>Remarks</u> : adj.	MD(IV,82), korovij - of a cow; no	peasant un, <u>kirpíč</u> – bri	[a]
Koróstjavyj Tymíš K. <u>Remarks</u> : adj.	NPR(I,179) , <u>koróstjavyj</u> (U) - scab	peasant by, itchy, mangy	[a] [d]
Korrédž <u>Remarks</u> : Real Late	P(III,81) name Antonio Allegri da r in text name appears a	Corregio Correggio. (1493 s <u>Korrédzio</u> P(II	[f,i] 1-153 <sup>4</sup> ) II,91).

<sup>5</sup>Suprunenko, op. cit., p. 3.

Kórso <u>Remarks</u> :	Street	R(III,198) in Rome tha	t le <b>e</b> ds	to the	Via del Corso e Piazza del Po	[e] ppolo.
Kórsunskij l <u>Remarks</u> :	Cossacl histori	regiment f cal spot, f	or here	in $16^{1}$	of Korsun. A r 48 Bohdan Xmel' Polish Hetman,	nyc ky j
Kostanžóglo	fu mia					[b]
Konstanti órovič <u>Remarks</u> :	K. In earl	MD2(V,286) ier edition	called	Skudro	landowner onžoglo.	[d]
Kostróm Remarks:	Provinc	MD2*(V,49) ial capital Kostrom Dis	. On th	ne <b>ri</b> ve	er Volga and lo	[e] cated
Kotljarévski K. Éneida <u>Remarks</u> :	(1769-1 conside Gogol u	ered to be the series several	ificant he found lines f	Ukrain ler of rom hi	Iván Kotljarevs The Aeneid nian writer and Ukrainian lite is comic version oh to his chapt	[k] rature. n of
Kocebú <u>Remarks</u> :	_	<u></u>			Kotzebue st.	
Kočkarév Il'já For <u>Remarks</u> : <u>Variatio</u>	níč K. noun, <u>k</u> ns: Il';	Ž(VI,266) Ž(VI,272) <u>kočka - hummo</u> <u>a Il'ič</u> D'	ock, tus (V,400).	sock,	gentleman hillock, hill.	[a] [d]
Koškarév <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, <u>k</u>	MD2(V,270); <u>róška</u> – fema	MD2'(V,7	73) 8	army officer	[a]
Krákov <u>Remarks</u> :		TB(III,212)			Krakow	[e]
Krasnonósov <u>Remarks</u> :	adj., <u>k</u>	MD2(V,387); <u>rásnyj</u> – red	MD2'(V,1 d; noun,	.68) o nos -	official - nose.	[a,h]
Krásnyj		MD(IV,298)				[e]
		Tja(VII,69) y from noun			gentleman n, bankruptcy.	[a,i] [d]
Kremenčúg <u>Remarks</u> :	Distric	MN(I,117) et town in Po	oltava F	rovino	3e₊	[e]

		SM(I,271) hest mountain	n in the Car	pathian Mountair	[e]
K <b>rí</b> tskij óst	rov	TB(II,151)		Island of Crete	[e]
Krúgel' <u>Remarks</u> : (	adj., <u>k</u> German	Igr(VII,8) rúglyj - roum sound.	nd, circled.	army officer Also has a	[a]
	adj., <u>k</u> f <b>r</b> audul	<u>rutyj</u> (U) - (	circuitous, ul; verb, <u>tr</u>	cossack winding; steep; isčaty (U) - to	[a,e]
Krylóv		MD(IV,339)		Ivan Andréevič Krylóv	[i]
		844). Noted w known for hi		amatist but	
Krym		VNIK(I,83);M SM(I,276);ZM SK(VII,216)	N(I,109) (I,326)	Crimea	[e]
Krynícyn Iván Klím <u>Remarks:</u> <u>Variation</u>	yč K. noun, <u>k</u> noun, <u>k</u> s: <u>K</u> rav	Igr(VII,56) rýnka see kr rynýcja (U) vščyn D'(V,9	<u>ínka</u> – earth - well, spri	swindler nern pot, milk po ing, draw-well, s	[a] [d] ot, source.
Kubyšev					[a]
Misa K.*		Igr(VII,19) Igr(VII,19) wbýška – a b m <u>Mixálovič</u>	ellied vess D'(V,410).	landowner lad el, jug.	[d] [d]
Kuvšínnikov <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, ½	MD(IV,94) cuvšín - jug,	pitcher, m	army officer ilk pan.	[a]
Kuzubija <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, <u>l</u> or crop	Gl'I,282) cozá (U) - sh o (a flail),	e-goat; nour thus a <sup>r</sup> beate	cossack n, <u>byják</u> – beate: er of goats:	[a,e] r
Kudred		A(X,228)		Cuthred	
Kukú <u>Remarks</u> :	interj	MD(IV,243) , <u>kukú</u> (cuck	oo's cry) :	gentleman(Couco coo-coo!	u)[a,d,j]
Kukúbenko <u>Remarks</u> :	verb, ]	TB(II,81) <u>kukúkaty</u> (U) er "kuku".	- to cry ou	cossack t (of a cuckoo)	[a,j]

		•	±33
Kunc	NP(VIII, 260)	tradesman(Kuntz	) [d]
Kupál Iván K.	VNIK(I,84);G3(I,317)	St. John the Baptist's Day	[ď]
Kuperdjágin			[a]
Tixon Pantelej- mónovič K. Agáf'ja Tixon- ovna K. Arina Pantelej- mónovna K.* Remarks: noun, l	Ž(VI, 274)	merchant	[đ]
	Ž(VI, 263)	girl	[d]
	Ž(VI,279) <u>kúper</u> (U) - backside, ru ks.	woman mp, posterior,	[d]
<u>Variations</u> : Ini <u>Pet</u> <u>Tix</u> <u>món</u> How	ks. tially, instead of Agáf' róvna. However after sc onovna D'(V,396). Inste ovna: Irina Pantelejmón ever, after scene 13 alw V,398). Instead of "Tix	ja <u>Tixonovna</u> : A ene 13, always A ad of A <b>rina</b> Pant ovna	g <u>áf'ja</u> glej- ejmónovna
Kurnik <u>Remarks</u> :noun, <u>k</u>	Gl(I,295) urnýk (U) – hen-house, p	cossack oultry house.	[a]
Kuropátkin <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	0(VII,101) <u>kuropátka</u> – partridge.		[a]
Kúročka			[a]
Stepán Iván- ovič K. <u>Remarks</u> : noun, j	Šp(I,287); Pred2(I,160) <u>kúročka</u> dim. of <u>kúrka</u> -	story teller hen, chicken.	[d];[d,h]
	MD(IV,68);P(III,65)	Kutuzov	ovič[f,i] [f]
Remarks: (1/4)-	1813). One of Russia's le	ading generals.	
	Igr(VII,49) nt town on the Russian-C oickosavcka District.	hinese border in	[e]
<u>L</u>			
Laval'ér Duchess La Valliere [i]			
"Gercoginja L." MD(IV, 315) "Grafinja L." MD2(V, 296); MD2'(V, 102) gercoginja L. SP(II, 12)			
Remarks: Some s writte Howeve (1644- was re de Die	tate the Duchess La Vall n by Comptesse de Genlis r, there was a person, D 1710), who was Louis XIV putedly the author of R u (1685). Gogol could b or both.	(1745-1830). uchess La Vallie 's mistress. Sh eflexions sur Mi	e

[d]

lad

Variations: Glentjagin D'(V,421).

León

P'(VIII,128)

				135
Léta <u>Remarks</u> :	The mythol regions.	The water had t	Lethe oblivion of the he power of makin former existence	ig those
Létnij sad <u>Remarks:</u>	Ig: Apparentl	r(VII,54) Ly in St. Peters	Summer Gard burg.	lens [e]
Lívij Tit L. <u>Remarks</u> :		III,218) man historian in	Titus Liviu (latin) Augustine's time	<b>5 7 5</b>
Livórno <u>Remarks</u> :		III,213) Sivorno) A city a	Leghorn and commercial po	[e] ort in
L <b>í</b> din	MD	(IV,246)		[h,i,j]
Lídina	ZS	(VIII,368)	girl	[d]
Limán <u>Remarks</u> :	SMO A resort a	(I,275) area in Southern	Ukraine.	[e]
L <b>í</b> nskij	MD	(IV,246)		[h,i,j]
<u>Lise</u>	P()	III, <sub>9</sub> 7 <sup>1</sup> +)	girl	[d]
Litvá	TB	(II,117)	Lithuania	[e]
	MD	VII,100);NP(VIII (IV,298) apparently in St		[e]
Lixačév	MD	(IV,319)	merchant 1, brave man or a	[a] smart
Lodbród	A(2	X <sub>9</sub> 236		
Lodel'gám	GK (	(VII,169)		[d]
Lóndon	N(I A(I MD	III,22);MD(IV,30 X,232);MD2(V,358 2'(V,109)	l) London )	[e]
Lóxvicy Remarks:		(I,313) town in Poltava	Province.	[e]
Lubénskij po Remarks:		[1,309) in Poltava Provi	nce.	[e]

		]	L36
Luk	NPR(I,166)	St. Luke	[d]
Lúkka <u>Remarks</u> : Capital Italy.	R(III,199) L city of the province of	Lucca f Lucca in centra	[e] al
Lúkom¹e	G2(I,301)	town	[e]
Luk'ján Fedóseevič	Udč(VII,60)	gentleman	[d]
Lúčija	R(III,242)	lady	[e]
Remarks: Early	OT(II,300) 19th century publishers of illustrated books for the	of popular and of ne semi-literates	[i,k] Sten
	R(III,253) mentions the villas of to no doubt really existed.	this individual,	[e]
Ljuljúkov			[a,j]
Fédor André- evič L. <u>Remarks</u> : verb, <u>l</u>	Rev(VI,9) Ljuljúkat' - to rock, or	official hush to sleep.	[d]
Ljúnensdorf	GK(VII,179)	Lünendorf	[e]
Ljápkin-Tjápkin Ammós Fédorovič LT.	Rev(VI,9)	judge	[a,j] [d]
Remarks: verb,	<u>Ljápat'</u> - to botch, bung] tjápat' -to hew, hack, ch	le, slap; nop at.	
<u>M</u>			
Mávra	ZS(VIII,352);MD(IV,183)	servant; servant	[d]
Mavrokordáto	MD(IV,138)	Alexander Mavrocordatos or Maurocordatos	[f,i]
during	soldier (1791-1865) and s the Greek War of Indeper dividuals who drew up the	statesman who for ndence and one of	ıght
Mavrúška <u>Remarks</u> : dim. o	Rev(VI,65) f Mávra.	servant	[d]
Magomét Véra Magometa	ZS(VIII,376)	Mahomet Mahometanism	[i]

```
137
Madrit
                    GK(VII, 181)
                                                              [j]
Makár Nasár'evič Pred2(I,161);0T(II,333) gentleman;gent.[j];[h,j]
Makdonál'd Kárlovič MD(IV, 283)
                                             townsman
   Remarks: Both the first name and patronymic are foreign.
            from Macdonald and Carl.
Maklatúra Alek-
     sándrovna
                    MD(IV, 252)
                                             lady
                                                              [h, j]
Makogónenko
                                                              [a]
   Evtúx M.
                    MN(I, 136)
                                             official
                                                              [d]
   Levkó M.
                    MN(I, 98)
                                             lad
   Remarks: noun, makohin (U) - rolling-pin, paste-roller,
            wooden pestle (for grinding poppy seeds);
            noun, makohónyk (U) - nonsense, balderdash.
Maksim
                    ZM(I, 327)
                                                              [d]
                                             cossack
Maksímov
                    MD(IV, 128)
                                             landowner
                                                              [c]
Maloróssija
                    Sja(I,35);SP(II,7)
V(II,244);OT(II,290)
                                             Little Russia
                                                              [e]
                                             or Ukraine
                    SK(VII,218);G1(1,277)
                    G3(I,309);TB(II,251)
"Mal'brug"
                   MD(IV,109)
                                            "Marlboro Went Forth [e]
                                             to Battle"
Remarks: French song that refers to English General Marlboro.
Mándryk
                    SK(VII, 217)
                                             village
                                                              [a,e]
   Remarks: noun, mandrýk (U) - whey cheese, cheese cake.
            Quite possible there was such a village.
Manilov
                    MD(IV, 21)
                                             landowner
                                                              [a]
                   MD(IV,53)
   Lizan'ka M.*
                                             lady
                                                              [d]
   Femistokljus M.*MD(IV,42
                                             lad(Themistoclius)[a]
                   MD(IV.43)
   Alkid M.*
                                             lad (Alcides)
                                                              lal
   Remarks: verb, manit' - to beckon, to lure, entice.
   Variations: Instead of Femistokjus: Menelaj. Instead of
               Alkid: Alkiviad D'(VI,707).
Manilovka
                    MD(IV, 29)
                                                              [e]
[i]
                   MD(IV, 29)
   Zámanilovka
   Remarks: Village of Manilovka or Manilov's hamlet.
            asking Čičikov erroneously calls it Zaminilovka
            - 'za' - meaning 'past'.
Mardoxáj
                    TB(II,193);TB'(II,302) Mordecai
                                                              [d]
```

Remarks: A wise Jew.

Mar <b>i</b> ja Déva M. <u>Ave</u> <u>Maria</u>	P(VIII, 131);A(X, 242) R(III, 240)	Virgin Mary Hail Mary	[d,f] [d,f]
Markinda	A(X,226)		
Mars	P(III,83);P*(VIII,111)	Mars	[i]
Marsél'	R(III,212)	Marseilles	[e]
Marúsja	G3(I,319)	girl	[d]
Márfa Fomínišna <u>Remarks</u> : On p. Fékla <u>Ženit'</u>	Žen(VII,305) 308 he calls her Fékla F he chooses as a name for <u>ba</u> .	matchmaker ominišna. It is the matchmaker	[d] in
Már'ja M. Aleksándrovn M. Gavrílovna M. Ereméevna <u>Variations</u> : (to	Igr(VII,40) a O(VII,89) MD(IV,252) MD2'(V,175) O) <u>Mar'ja</u> <u>Petrovna</u> D'(	name used general lady lady (	ally [d] [d] [d,h] [d]
Másljanaja nedélja	0(VII,100)	Butter week	[a]
Matréna	Igr(VII,11);Sp(I,305)	servant; servant	[d]
Máška	0(VII,97);MD(IV,273)	servant; servant	[d]
Mdevéž'ej ovrág	VNIK(1,84)	Bear's ravine	[a,e]
Médičis <u>Remarks</u> : The Me	R(III,253) dici Villa located in Ro	Med <b>ici</b> me.	[e]
Médži	ZS(VIII, 354)	dog(Madgie)	[d]
Me <b>ší</b> gorskij k <b>íev</b> skij mona	stýr TB(II,103)	Monastery in Kiev	[e]
Melán'ja	MD(IV,269);Z(VI,263)	girl;girl	[d]
him.	Udč(VII,67) ntly a poet but have not There was, however, an A kt von Melas during the gn.	ustrian called	
	SK(VII,225) the Muses and the daugh yne. She presided over		[i]

```
139
Mérinova
                                                              [a]
   Evdókija Mala-
                    Tja(VII,73)
                                             landowner
                                                              [d]
     fēevna M.
   Remarks: noun, mérin - gelding.
                                      The variant is from the
   noun, <u>žerebéc</u> - colt.
<u>Variations</u>: Evdókia Maleféevna Žerebcóva D'(V,419).
Mersi
                    A(X, 234)
Metélicia
                    TB(II,148)
                                                               [a,g]
   Remarks: noun, metélica see metél! - snow-storm.
   Variations: Métýlycja E(II, 104).
Meščánskaja úlica
                    NP(VIII, 214); ZS(VIII, 356)
                                                              [e]
                    P(III,102);P'(VIII,111)
SR(VII,292)
   Remarks: Apparently a street in St. Petersburg.
Miaúli
                    MD(IV, 138)
                                             Mialoules or
                                        Andreas Vokos Miaulis
   Remarks: (1768-1835), A Greek admiral who commanded the
            Greek Fleet during the Greek War of Independence
            and a vigorous antagonist of the Russian party.
Midl'séks
                    A(X, 233)
                                             Middlesex
Mizuev
                                                              [a]
                    MD(IV,92)
                                             landowner
   Remarks: Possible from prep., miz (U) - between.
Mikel -Anzel
                    P(III, 85);R(III, 220)
                                             Michelangelo [e,f,i];[e,f]
                                             Buonarroti
   Remarks: (1475-1564). Name during his lifetime was written
            as Michelagnolo (or Michelangiolo) di Ludovico di
            Buonarroti-Simoni.
Mikita
                    NPR(I,170);V(II,255)
                                             merchant; peasant
                                                               [d]
                                                       lad
   Remarks: In Vij lad also referred to as Mikitka (II, 255)
            which is dim. of Mikita.
Mikitka
                    SM(I, 228)
                                                               [d]
                                             cossack
   Remarks: dim. of Mikita.
Mikóla
                    V(II, 256)
                                             peasant lad
                                                              [d]
Miliktrisa Kirbit-
                    P(III, 44); P'(VIII, 71)
   Remarks: Fairy princess of Bova-Korolevič (Prince Bova).
            which is a popular folk tale.
Miluškin
                                                               [d]
                    MD(IV,15)
                                              peasant
   Remarks: noun, milusa - darling, nice man, woman or child.
```

-		]	40
Miljútinskie lávki <u>Remarks</u> : Shops i	MD(IV,303) in St. Petersburg.		[e]
name	MD(IV,132) a (uncle) is inseperable Minjáj. Known as Uncle adja Mináj A(III,92).	peasant from the proper Minjáj.	[d,j]
Mirgorod <u>Remarks</u> : Town in	Pred(I,27); Pred2(I,160) OT(II,278); NPR(I,168) Sja(I,47); Mirgl(II,5) Mirg2(II,219) Poltava Province.		[e]
Misolúngi	GK(VII,181)	Missolonghi or	r 3
	n Greece. Famous in hist undergone.	Mesolongion cory for the seig	
<u>Remarks: djádja</u>	MD(IV,132) (uncle) is inseparable f The individual is know	peasant From the proper mas Uncle Mitjá	[d,j] pame j.
Misa	MD(IV,312);MD2(V,213) MD2'(V,11) O(VII,89) O(VII,89) O) <u>Mixal</u> E(IV,225).	merchant; servant servant student dim. of Mixájlo	[d]
Mixéev	Rev(VI,121);MD(IV,149)	clerk;peasant	[c]
Mixéič	MD(IV,221)	merchant	[c]
Mixéj djádja M. <u>Remarks</u> : Here tl peasan	MD(IV,200) ne name used generally wi	peasant th reference to	[d] a
M <b>íš</b> ka	Rev(VI,9)	servant	[d]
Mogilév <u>Remarks</u> : Provinc	Šp(I,294) cial town located in Mogi	lev Province.	[e]
Mogilévskaja gubérnija	<b>S</b> p(I,293)		[e]
Mókij M. Kifóvič Variations: Sug	Š(III,130) MD(IV,368) gested name for Akákii.	Chy.	[h,j]

		=	L41.
<u>Mólle</u> <u>Ponte</u> M. <u>Remarks</u> : Bridge	R(III,214) is over the Tiber River	in Rome.	[e]
Mol'ér	P(III,107)	Moliere	[f,i]
Mont <b>él</b> la	R(III,245)	nobility	[e]
Montório	R(III,252)		[e]
Morskája úlica <u>Remarks</u> : Apparer	NP(VIII,214) atly a street in St. Pete	ersburg.	[e:]
Moskvá	<pre>Igr(VII,9);Lak(VII,80) MD(IV,7);MD2(V,276) MD2'(V,49)</pre>	Moscow	[e]
M. reká	R(III, 230)	Moscow River	[e]
Muskóvija	TB(II,200);TB'(II,307) R(III,198)	Muscovy	[e]
Moskóvskaja zastáva <u>Remarks</u> : Located	NP(VIII,214) d in St. Petersburg.	Moscow Gate	[e]
Moskóvskaja čast' <u>Remarks</u> : Located	Ž(VI,263) d in St. Petersburg.	Moscow Quarter	[e]
"Moskóvskie Védomos	sti"Rev(VI,21);MD(IV,232)	Moscow News	[i]
"Védomosti" <u>Remarks</u> : A paper	MD2(V,301) MD(IV,219)		[.e]
"Moskóvskij telegrá	if" Rev(VI,64)	The Moscow	[e,i]
<u>Remarks</u> : A journ when it	nal edited by N. A. Polev was closed by order of	<u>Telegraph</u> yj from 1825-183 Nikolas I.	35
Motúzočka <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>n</u>	PG(I,141) notúzočka dim. of <u>mótuz</u>	clerk - rope, cord, l	[a,h,j] ine.
Murázov	MD2(V,286);MD2'(V,120)		[d]
Afanásij Vas- íl'evič M.	MD2(V,349);MD2'(V,164)	multi-millionare	[ <b>b</b> ] e
Murzaféjkin Flor Seménovič N <u>Remarks</u> : adj., <u>n</u> Tartar	M. Igr(VII,56) <u>múrza</u> (U) - dirty-faced o prince.	a swindler hild; <u>murzá</u> -	[a] [d]

		:	L <sup>1</sup> +2
Myl'nój Remarks: adj., p	MD(IV,90) <u>mýl'nyj</u> – scap, scapy.	landowner	[a]
Mýl'nyj pereúlok Remarks: Appare	Ž(VI,268) ntly a lane in St. Peter	Soapy Lane sburg.	[e]
<u>N</u>			
Nánna	R(III,242)	lady	[e]
Napoleón  Remarks: See Bon	MD(IV,306);MD2(V,297) MD2(V,324);MD2'(V,131) napart p. 103.	Napoleon I	[i]
Natál'ja Fomínišna	Udč(VII,67)	lady	[d]
Neápol t	R(III,216)	Naples	[e]
Nevá	O(VII,102); NP(VIII,224) N(III,10); MD2'(V,25) R(III,230); P(VIII,83)	Neva River	[e]
Neveleščágin Remarks: Called of the	Lak(VII,83) Lentjágin and Erdaščágin conversation. See p. 42	gentleman in the course	[j]
	NP(VIII,213);N(III,13) P(III,70);S(III,150) ZS(VIII,362);MD(IV,98) SR(VII,295) in Avenue in St. Petersburg Revolution of 1917 rens		[e]
very la	TB(II,156) nevelýčkyj (U) - dim. of arge. elýčkij A(I,346).	cossack nevelíkyj (U) -	[a,g,h] not
Néžin	NPR(I,170)		[e]
Nezamájkovskij kurén' <u>Variations: Neza</u>	TB(II,132) amájnovskij D'(II,515).		[e]
Nemétčina	TB(II,190)	Germany	[e]
Nemírov Remarks: Small t	TB(II,169) town in Podol' Province.		[e]
Nerčínsk Remarks: Town in	Igr(VII,57) n Zabajkal Province.		[e]

		:	143
Nížnij <u>Remarks</u> : Town l	Igr(VII,51);MD2'(V,49) ocated in Cernigov Distr	ict.	[e]
Nikanór	OUD(VII,301)	servant	[d]
Nik <b>í</b> ta	P(III,50)	servant	[d]
Nikóla na Nedotýčkax <u>Remarks</u> : A chur			[e]
Nikoláj N. čudotvórec	TB'(II,271) OT(II,278)	St. Nicholas or Nicholas the mi worker	
Ničipór	SP(II,17)	steward	[d]
Novoróssija	TB(II,65);TB'(II,262)	New Russia	[e]
Nóev	Sp(I,318)	Noah	[e]
Nozdrév <u>Remarks: noun,</u>	MD(IV,23) <u>nozdrjá</u> – nostril.	landowner	[a]
Nol' <u>Remarks</u> : Refers	P(III,74) to a Monsieur Nulle or	Nulle Zero.	[i]
"Norma" Remarks: Italia compos	Rev(VI,64) n opera written in 1831 er Vincenzo Bellini (180	Norma by the Italian 1-1835).	[h,i]
Nórmánd	A(X,236)		
Nortumberlánd	A(X, 234)	Northumberland	
Nosóv <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	N(III,23) nos - nose.		[a]
Nostjugán	TB(II,156)	cossack	[a,g,h]
Njúrenberg	NP(VIII,262)	Nuremburg	[e]
<u>o</u>			
Obúxov most <u>Remarks</u> : A brid	<b>S(III,175)</b> ge in St. Petersburg.		[e]
Ovérko	V(II,241)	cossack	[d]
Ovídij	MD(IV,71)	Ovid	[i]

		1.2	+4
Od <b>ár</b> ka	NPR(I,185)	girl	[d]
Óden syný O.	A(X,236) A(X,244)	Pagan God sons of Oden	
Od <b>ó</b> n	A(X, 241)		
Odosímov Aleksándr Alek- sándrovič O.	O(VII,95)		[d,j]
Ol'gin	OUD(VII,302)		[c]
Omél'ko	Sp(I,302)	servant	[d]
Omél'čenko	G1(VII, 262)	cossack	[c]
On <b>í</b> s'ko	SK(VII,226)	inn-keeper	[d]
0. ľvánovič	Rev(V,92) MD2(V,223);MD2'(V,20) v) Name day feast of St.	official Onufrij.	[d] [d]
Remarks: noun, cloth	č 0. Ž(VII,307) <u>onúča</u> - legging, leg-wra bandages used as stockin s an uncomplimentary epi	gs (dirty rag).	[a] [d]
Opodéldok Ivánovi <b>č</b> <u>Variations: Opo</u>	MD(IV,96) <u>del'dok</u> A(III,66), E(V,	68).	[1]
Opo <b>šnjá</b> nskaja doróga <u>Remarks</u> : A road	VNIK(I,78) (highway) apparently in	the Ukraine.	[e]
Orest	SK(VII,224) expression "i v Mand i Pilad novogo mira" (in and Pilad, of the new wo	Mandryk arose	[i]
Orlóv A. A. Orlóv <u>Remarks</u> : (1791- manner	NP(VIII,249) 1840). Writer of popular s and customs.	A. A. Orlov novels describin	[f <b>,i</b> ] g
Orýška <u>Variations:</u> Ori	OT(II,320) <u>ška</u> A(I,449), C(II,221)	servant •	[d]

```
145
Osip
                    Rev(VI,9); Pred2(I,100) servant
                                                            [d]; [d,h]
                   NPR(I,163)
                                             priest
                                                              [d]
   O. Nikiforovič NPR(I,177)
                                                              [d]
                                             deacon
Ostáp
                    ZM(I,327)
                                             cossack
                                                              [d]
                    TB(II, 208); TB'(II, 312) Ivan Ostranica [e]
Ostraníca
                    G1(I,280)
   Iván 0.
                    G1(I, 297)
                                                              [e,f]
   Remarks: Hetman of the cossacks and was beheaded by the
            Poles in 1638.
Ostržanica
                                                              [i]
                   G2(I,307)
   Remarks: A deliberate change by Gogol of the name of
            Ostranica showing the Poles inability to pronounce
            the name correctly.
Oficérskaja úlica NP(VIII, 252); Udč(VII, 60) Officers' Street [e]
   Remarks: Apparently in St. Petersburg.
Oxrim Naš
                                                              [a,g]
                    TB(II,141)
                                             cossack
   Remarks: pronoun, naš - our.
                   NP(VIII, 247); P(VIII, 72)
                                                              [e]
   Remarks: Morgue in St. Petersburg.
P
Pável Petróvič Ž(VI,283); MD(IV,68) Paul I Remarks: Reign of Paul I from 1796 to 1801 when he was
                                                              [f,i]
            murdered.
Pavló
                                             Apostle Paul
                                                              [d,i]
   apóstol P.
                   SM(I, 256)
   statúja após-
                                             Statue of St. Paul [e]
     tola P.
                    R(III, 253)
Pavlúška
                    Igr(VII,10);MD(IV,125) servant;servant [d,h];[d]
Pavsikáxij
                    Š(III,130)
                                                              [h,j]
   Remarks: Suggested Christian name for Akakij.
Paláška
                                                              [d]
                    Sp(I,302)
                                             servant
   Variations: Palažka A(I,203).
Palestina
                    Sp(I,313)
                                            Palestine
                                                              [e]
                                                              [e]
Pálkinskij traktír MD(IV,301)
   Remarks: An inn or restaurant in St. Petersburg.
Palývoda
                    TB(II,144)
                                                              [a,g]
   Remarks: noun, palývoda (U) - mad cap, hot-brained fellow,
   Variations: Palivoda A(I,325).
```

					1.40	
Panás		NPR(I,16	9)	peasant	[d]	
Pankrátij sv	*	R(III,24	8)	Church of St.	Pan. [e]	
Panteléev	ກາໃກ				[c]	
Akínf Ste ovič P. Panteléev	epan <del>-</del> 7a	Ž(VI,278 Rev(VI,9	Z(VI,278); Zen(VII,308) Official; official [d] Rev(VI,95) merchant's wife [c]			
Panteléj sv.		VNIK(I,7	79)	St. Pantaleon	Church [e]	
Panteón <u>Remarks</u> :	The mos	R(III,21 t famous in the	.8) temple built by Campus Martius,	Pantheon y Marcus Vipsar Rome, Italy.		
Pan'kó Rudýj P. <u>Remarks</u> :	A. M. M shorten Panasen Rudýj p	larkevič ned name nko. Mor	29);Pred2(I,162) states that Pan of Gogol's grand eover, he states was the result of hair.	'ko is actually lfather, Afanas s that the nick	the sij cname	
Paramónov		MD(IV,18	35)	peasant	[d]	
Paráska		Gl(VII,2	261.)	girl	[d]	
Paráša		MD(IV, 26	57)	servant)	[d]	
Paríž		Rev(VI,6 MD(IV,42 R(III,20 MD2'(V,1	55);N(III,22) 2);NP(VIII,234) 00);MD2(V,358) -77)	Paris	[e]	
París <u>Remarks</u> :	Paris c	MD2'(V,8		Paris	[i]	
Parrázij <u>Remarks</u> :	leaders	s of the	.76) who with Zeuxis Tonian school o mythological su	f painting, de	the	
Parfenón <u>Remarks</u> :	The ten	GK(VII,] mple of A ens.	176) Athema Parthenos	Parthenon on the Acropol	[e,j] lis	

146

A. I. Markevič, "Zametki o psedonime N. V. Gogolja Rudyj Pan'ko," <u>Izvestija ORJAS</u>, III (1898), pp. 1269-1272, cited Gogol, <u>P.S.S.</u> (1937-1952), I, p. 514.

```
147
Pacjúk
                                                                [a]
   Puzátyj P. NPR(I,194) cossack [a Remarks: noun, pacjúk (U) - young pig; adj., puzátyj - big bellied; pot bellied, paunchy.
                                                                [a]
Pelagéja
                    MD(IV, 85)
                                              servant
                                                                [d]
   P. Egórovna
                    MD(IV, 252)
                                              lady
                                                                [d,h]
                                                                [e]
                    Rev(VI,37)
   Remarks: Provincial town in Penza Province.
Pénzenskaja gub-
     érnija
                    MD(IV, 252)
                                                                [e,h]
Pentefrija
                   V(II,224)
                                             Potiphar's wife [k]
   Remarks: Potiphar's wife, who falsely accuses Joseph of
             attempting to seduce her. A character in a play
             together with Herodias. See Irodiada p. 123.
Perekóp
                                                                [e]
                    NPR(I,217);TB(II,151)
                    GI(I, 289)
   Remarks: District town in Taurida Province.
Perekróev
                                                                [a,h]
   Fédor Fédorovič P. MD(IV, 252)
                                              landowner
   Remarks: verb, perekróit see perekráivat - to recut (clothes), to cut out all.
                                                                [:]
Perependev
                                              landowner
                    MD(IV, 319)
Pereperčixa
                                                                [j]
                    NPR(I,220)
                                              peasant woman
Perepréev
                    Z(VI, 287)
                                              naval officer
                                                                [a,h,j]
   Remarks: verb, perepret - to stew too much, to sweat or
            perspire too much.
Pererépenko
                   OT(II,312)
   Iván Ivánovič P.OT(II, 278)
                                              gentleman
                                              gentleman
   Iván Onisievič OT(II,313)
   Remarks: verb, pererépatysja (U) - to crack (chap) all over;
             verb, pererepetuvaty (U) - to cease brawling
             (crying out, shouting).
Peršljáj póle
                                              Pereshlai Plain [e]
                    SM(I,228)
                                                                [e]
Perejáslav
                    TB(II, 208)
   Remarks: Town in Poltava Province.
Perejáslavskaja
                                                               [e]
     doróga
                    MN(I,116)
```

-/- 1			T40
Perejáslavskij kurén'	TB(II,131)		[e]
but la	GK(VII,177) sian mythology, original ter changed to a benevol or genius.	Peri ly and evil spir ent fairy-like	[g] it
Persidskij kandis	GK(VII,176)		[j]
Pérsija	MD(IV,299)	Persia	[i]
Perfil'evna	MD2(V,214);MD2'(V,11)	servant	[d]
Perxunóvskij	MD(IV, 243)	gentleman	[a,h,j]
Peskí <u>Remarks</u> : Distri	Z(VI,268);NP(VIII,214) ct in St. Petersburg.		[e]
Peterbúrg  Petembúrg  Piter  Sanktpeterbúrg	Predl(I,32);SP(II,10) Rev(VI,13);Igr(VII,213) NP(VIII,213);N(III,7) S(III,36);K(III,183) MD(IV,19);MD2(V,213) MD2'(V,10);P(III,101) NPR(I,200) Rev(VI,33) Rev(VI,123)	Petersburg	[e]
Peterbúrgskaja čast' P. storoná <u>Remarks</u> : Distric	Lak(VII,79);NP(VIII,214 P(III,64);P'(VIII,85) ct in St. Petersburg.	)	[e]
Remarks: Ruled l Elizabe	SP(II,12) briefly in 1762 after de eth, but overthrown by a which his wife, Catherin	coup d'etat	[f]
Petr Velíkij Remarks: He reig his wes	MD2'(V,111) gned from 1682 to 1725 a sternization policy is d	Peter the Great nd the effect of ebated to this da	
Petr Kúpol Pétra <u>Remarks</u> : Dome of	R(III,225) f St. Peter's in Rome.		[e]
Petr P. Varsónof'evič P. Ivánovič Petrúška P. Fédorovič	OT(II,280);OUD(VII,302) MD(IV,252) Lak(VII,85) Lak(VII,80) OT(II,295)	priest landowner servant official	[d] [d,h] [d] [d] [d]

Petrárka <u>Remarks</u> : (1304-	GK(VII,192) 1374). Italian lyric poe	Francesco Petra t anc scholar.	rch [g,j]
Petró svjatýj Petró	SM(I,282) NPR(I,166)	cossack St. Peter	[d] [d,f]
Petróvič	Š(III,137)	tradesman	[c,e]
Petróvka	NPR(I,179)	St. Peter's Fea	st [d]
Petróvskij pereúlo Remarks: A lane	k Ž(VI,295) in St. Petersburg.		[e]
Petromixáli Variations: Tog sub Per Mav	P'(VIII,113) ether with <u>Petromixáli</u> an stitutions in D'(III) : <u>I</u> tomixáli (p. 617), <u>Perdor</u> romixála (p.623).	re found the foll Perdomixáli (p.61 mixáli (p.623),	[b] Lowing L6),
Petrúša <u>Variations: Pet</u>	MD(IV,295) <u>rúška</u> D'(VI,824).	child	[d, j]
Petrúška	MD('V,9);MD2(V,246) MD2'(V,246)	servant; servant servant	[d]
Petryčénkova Gánna P. Gálja P.	MN(I,136) MN(I,98) MN(I,36)	girl dim. of Gánna	[c] [d] [d]
Petúč'o	R(III,251)	tradesman	[e]
Petúx Antón Ivánovič Petr Petróvič P Aleksáša P.* Nikoláša P.*	P. Ž(VI,309) .MD2(V,274);MD2'(V,78) .MD2(V,275);MD2'(V,79) .MD2(V,275);MD2'(V,79)	naval officer student student	[a] [d] [j]
Pečerica Remarks: noun,	TB(II,72);TB'(II,267) <u>pečerýcja</u> (U) - a kind o	cossack f esculent mushro	[a,g,h]
Pečerýca Remarks: noun, Variations: Peč	ZM(I,327) <u>pečerýcja</u> (U) - a kind og <u>erica</u> A(I,222), C(I,222)	cossack f esculent mushro ).	[a,g,h] com.
Pidórka	G1(I,280)	girl	[d]
perf	TB(II,73);TB'(II,267), pidsytok (U) - a sieve orated. idsyšok D'(II,484).	cossack which is not th	[a,g,h] ickly

	150
Pietro S. Pietro R(III, 252) Remarks: A church in Montorio.	[e]
Piza R(III,213) Pisa Remarks: Capital city of Pisa Province in Tuscany.	[e]
Pilád DK(VII, 224) <u>Remarks</u> : See Orest p.144	[i]
Pímen Lysyj P. MD2(V,250);MD2'(V,50) peasant Remarks: adj., <u>lýsyj</u> - bald.	[a]
Pimenov MD(IV, 185); MD(IV, 203) peasant; towns	man [c]
Pincio  Monte P. R(III, 214)  Remarks: On its slopes is the Ludovisi residential di	[e] strict.
Piréj GK(VII,176) Piraeus or Peiraieus	[e]
Remarks: City in Greece.	
Pirogóv NP(VIII, 222) army officer Remarks: noun, piróg - pie.	[a,j]
Pirjátinskij povét GB(I,309) Remarks: In the province of Poltava.	[e]
Pisarénko TB(II,148) <u>Variations: Pysarenko</u> D'(II,523).	[a,g,h]
Piskarév NP(VIII,225) artist Remarks: noun, pyskár (U) - gudgeon; a kind of eel. noun, pisk - squealing, whining.	[a,j]
Platón GK(VII,191) Plato	[f,j]
Platónov MD2'(V,82) Platón Mixályč P. MD2(V,276); MD2'(V,81) landowner Vasílij P.* MD2(V,336); MD2'(V,145) Vásja P.* MD2(V,337) Variations: In addition to Platón Mixályč, in the same are found Platón Mixájlovič (V,276) and (V	[a] [d] [d] e text 1,129).
Plešakóv MD(IV,65) landowner <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>plešína</u> , <u>pleš'</u> - bald patch.	[a,h]
Plutíška 0(VII,102) <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>plutíška</u> - little rogue.	[i]

And the second of the second of the

						上5上
Pljúškin Aleksándi	a.c.	MD(IV,1)	<del>+</del> <sup>1</sup> +)			[a]
Stepáno	ovna P.	* MD(IV,1 planation	.73) n of the nam	e see pp	. 28-29.	[d]
Pobedonósnyj Frol Vasi Petr Vasi <u>Remarks</u> :	ll'evič Ll'evič	P. MD(IV P. MD(IV pobedonós	(,252) (,252) <u>myj</u> – victo	lan lar rious, t	downer downer riumphant, v	[a,h] [d] [d] victor.
Povalíščev Márija Pe	>+-	Tja(VII,	73)	arn	ny officer	[a]
róvna I	o.* verb, ]	oovalit!		- to ove	rthrow, brin	
Podkatílovka <u>Remarks</u> :	verb, j	Rev(VI,1	.23) - to roll	tow under.	<i>r</i> n	[a]
Podkóva <u>Remarks</u> :	A Ukra:	inian her	76) o who serve s killed in	d with t Warsaw	he Zaporozhi in 1578.	[f] an
Podkolésin Iván Kúz' <u>Remarks</u> :	mič P.	Z(VI,291	)) .) nder; noun,	off <u>kolesó</u> –	Cicial wheel.	[a] [d]
Podtóčina Palagéja	Cair					[a]
ór'evna Remarks:	a P. verb, j <u>ns</u> : Whe Gogo	ther deli ol change	see potáčiv	r throug	arpen; under h oversight, first name f	[d] rmine. rom
	verb (I	J) <u>pokotý</u> bly a tum	66) ty - to rol ble weed). A(I,334), C	l; noun,	<u>póle</u> - fiel	[aļg,h] d
Pokróv Remarks:	Interest. Ma	MN(I,116 cession c ary the F		Virgin. (October	Church feas	[d] st of
Pokróv na Za <u>Remarks</u> :	Church	i TB(II, of the i porozhe.	175) Intercession	of the	Holy Virgin	[e] at
Pókryška <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, pretex	TB(II,15 pókryška t).	56) = lid, pot-		ssack .g. disguise,	

					152
Poležáev <u>Remarks</u> :	verb,	MD(IV,283) pole <b>ž</b> at' -	to lie down	landowner (for a while).	[i]
Polikárp		MD(IV,190)		priest	[d,j]
Poliniják <u>Remarks</u> :	the pr	omulgation o	of the Four	Polignac was responsible : Ordinances whic 330 Revolution.	[i] for h were
Policéjskij <u>Remarks</u> :	Bridge	forms part	l);N(III,19) of Nevskij n St. Peters	Police Bridge Avenue and is o burg.	[e] ver
Polkán		ZS(VIII,35	5)	dog	[d]
Polónnoe <u>Remarks</u> :	Town 1	TB(II,210) ocated in p	;TB'(II,313) resent day X	) Kmel'nitskij Dis	[e] trict.
Poltáva <u>Remarks</u> :	Distri	NPR(I,166) VNIK(I,74)	•	o) tava District.	[e]
Poltávskaj g	gubérni	ja Sja(I,47	7)		[e]
Póltor-Kožúz Remarks:	noun, j	<u>ooltora</u> - or	the name of	f; noun, <u>kožúx</u> a famous headm	[f] - fur an with
Pól'ša		SM(I,270); TB'(II,277)	NPR(I,219) IB(II,51) );MD2(V,339) );G1(I,289)		[e]
Pomójkin <u>Remarks</u> :	noun,	Ž(VI,287) <u>pomój</u> – sloj	os, noun, <u>po</u>	<u>omójka</u> – rubbish	[a,h]
Ponomarév <u>Remarks</u> :	noun,	MD(IV,94) ponomár' –		merchant cistan, vestry-k	
	Plays	MD(IV,15) poplevát' - the part of levin D'(VI	Rolla in Ko	actor outter sometimes otzebue's play.	[e,k] •
Popóv Remarks:	noun.	MD(IV,202)	t. parson.	peasant	[a,g]

		153
Popóvič Demid Popóvič TB(II,141) <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>pop</u> - priest, parson.	cossack	[a,g,h] [d]
Popóvičevskij kurén' TB(II,140)		[e,h]
Pópolo Piazza del P. R(III, 214)	square in Rome	[e]
Pópriščin ZS(VIII, 381)		[a]
Akséntij Iván- ovič P. ZS(VIII,358) <u>Remarks</u> : verb, <u>poprýščytysja</u> (U) - to l	clerk be covered with p	<pre>[d] imples.</pre>
Popurí MD(IV,267) Remarks: noun, popur(r)i - pot-pourri,	<pre>dog(Potpourri medley of airs.</pre>	[a]
Porfirij MD(IV,97)	servant	[d]
Potánčikov Filing Tyón		[a]
Filipp Iván- ovič P. N(III, 36) Remarks: verb, potancovát' - to dance a	gentleman awhile.	[d]
Potápyč Iván P. MD2(V,353); MD2'(V,171)		[c]
Potémkin NPR(I,215)	Grigorij Aleksa Potemkin	ndrovič [i]
Remarks: (1739-1791). A noble of an imperious family whose fortune and dest he became a favourite of Cath	overished Polish iny changed when	ΓŢĴ
Potogónkin P(III,65) Remarks: adj., potogónnyj - sweating.	army officer	[a]
Potóckij Nikoláj P. TB(II, 209); TB'(II, 313)	Potocki	[f]
Potýlica SK(VII,226)  Xar'kó P. SK(VII,226)  Katerína P.* SK(VII,226)	cossack cossack girl	[a] [d] [d]
Pocelúev MD(IV,94) <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>pocelúj</u> - kiss.	army officer	[a]
Počečúev		[a]
Filipp Antón- ovič P. Rev(VI,24) Remarks: noun, počečúj - haemorrhoids,	merchant piles.	[d]

NOTE: Add to Potýlica. Remarks: noun, potýlicja (U) - nape of neck, occiput.

Počitáev <u>Remarks</u> : verb, verb,	MD(IV,90) počitát' - to honour, re počitat' - to read (for	landowner spect, esteem; a little while).	[a,h]
Po <b>č</b> támtskaja úlica <u>Remarks</u> : An imp	Rev(VI,90) ortant thoroughfare in S	Post Office Strett. Petersburg.	eet [e]
Pošlépkina Fevrón'ja Pet- róvna P. <u>Remarks:</u> verb, to sl	Rev(VI,9) <u>pošlė̃pyvat'</u> – <u>pošlė̃pat'</u> ap a little.	woman - to splash a li	[a] [d] Lttle;
Praskóv'ja P. Ósipovna P. Fédorovna	N(III,7) MD(IV,268)	woman lady	[d] [d]
Praskúška <u>Remarks</u> : dim. c	MD(IV,295) of Praskov'ja.	child	[d,j]
Predíščev	MD2(V,301);MD2'(V,107)	landowner	[j]
Próbka Stepán Remarks: noun, Variations: Aud	MD(IV,199) <u>próbka</u> – cork. <u>eev Tolstoe</u> -Brjuxo D'(V	peasant	[a]
Prokópovič Xóma P.	TB(II,156)	cossack	[a,g,h]
Prolétov <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	Tja(VII,69) <u>prolët</u> - flight.	official	[a]
Prol'djukóvskij Alekxándr Iván- ovič P. <u>Variations:</u> Bru	Tja(VII,77) l'djukovskij D'(V,419).	landowner	[j]
Prometéj	MD(IV,71)	Prometheus	[i]
Proxórov Antip P.	Rev(VI,28) MD(IV,203)	policeman bell ringer	[c] [d]
Próška	MD(IV,182)	servant	[d]
Psel Remarks: Left t	Sja(1,38) cributary of the Dnieper	River Psyol River.	[e]

Psixéja <u>Remarks</u> :	of the litera	human soul ture she i	hology it is L. However, s represented	Psyche the personificat in later classic as a maiden so	al
			ne aroused th calls her Psi	e envy of Venus. šeja.	In
Púgovicyn <u>Remarks</u> :	noun,	Rev(VI,9) púgovica -	button.	policeman	[a]
Pud'kó <u>Remarks</u> :		G1(I,282) pud - pood	(36 lbs).	cossack	[a,g]
Pupopúž Antón Pro f'evič <u>Remarks</u> :	P.		) l, umbilicus;	noun, <u>púzo</u> - be	[a,j]
"Putešéstvie béjnikov ko svjatým n <u>Remarks</u> :	va nestám" The co <u>Moscow</u> <u>Comrad</u>	mplete tit. <u>Merchant,</u> <u>es to Jeru</u>	Trifor Korob	k is: <u>The Travel</u> ejnikov, and <u>His</u> and Mount Sinai 783.	
Puxívočka Dóroš Tai	rás-				[a]
ovič Pa	•	0T(II,280 <u>pux</u> - down	) ; fluff; very	official fine, thin hair	[d]
Púškin <u>Remarks</u> :	quoted for th	P(III,96) ) Gogol st were writ	;ŽS(VIII,358) ates the line ten by Puškin poetry were	) Aleksandr Serg Puškin s of poetry that . This is incor actually written	[i];[f,i] are rect
Pjátkin Andréj Iv	ván-				[a]
ovič P	•	Igr(VII,1 <u>pjatka</u> - d	9) im. of <u>pjata</u>	landowner - heel.	[đ]
<u>R</u>	7				
Radzivíllovs	skij <sup>'</sup> mo	nastýr TB	'(II,278)		[e]

<sup>7</sup>This was the surname of my grandfather's cousin.

					•	170	
Razbój <u>Remarks</u> :	noun,	V(II,2 <u>razbój</u>	50) - highway	robber,	dog brigand.	[a,d]	
Rastakővskij Iván Láza <u>Variation</u>	revič <u>s: Féd</u>	R. Rev or Erem	(VI,9) <u>Čevič</u> Rast	zakővski;	official i D'(IV,476).	[j] [d]	
RafaéL' <u>Remarks</u> :	(1483- the Re	P(III, 1520) I naissan	53);R(III, talian pai ce.	.220) .nter du:	Raphael ring the time of	[e,f]	
Raxúm		TB(II,	136)		a Jewish mercha	nt [d]	
Rémen' <u>Remarks</u> :	noun,	TB(II,	73);TB'(I] - leather	,267) strap,	cossack tong.	[a,g,h]	÷
Ríga		N(III,	13)		Riga	[i]	
Rim		P(III, A(X,24	89);R(III, 1)	,197)	Rome	[e]	
R <b>í</b> mskaja res R. Imperi	p <b>ú</b> blik ja	a TB(II A(X,	,75);TB*(1 241)	II,268)	Roman Republic Roman Empire	[i]	
Remarks:	Rinald a robb	o Rinal er in t	272) dini is a he play " <u>I</u> nn" (1797)	charact <u>Rinaldo</u> I	Rinaldo Rinaldini er who actually Rinaldini,"der	[i] is	
"Robert D'ja <u>Remarks</u> :	vol" Opera	Rev[VI, (1831)	64) written by	7 Giacom	<u>Robert le Diabl</u> o Meyerben (1791	<u>e</u> [h,i] -1862).	
Rogožínskij <u>Remarks</u> :	noun,	O(VII, rogóža	91) - bast mat	; noun,	gentleman <u>rogožnik</u> – mat-	[a] maker.	
Roždestvó	3	NPR(I, Sja(I, ZM(I,3	163);OT(II 44);PG(I,I 35)	(,328) (50)	Christmas	[d]	
Róza R. Fédoro	vna	ZS(VII MD(IV,			dog(Rose) lady	[d] [d,h]	
Rolla <u>Remarks:</u> Variation	A char s: <u>Rol</u>	MD(IV, acter i a; Roal	15) n Kotzebue a; <u>Rollu</u>	e's play D'(VI,7	portrayed by Po	[k] plevin.	
Rollo		A(X,23	8)				
Román <u>Remarks</u> :	A char	Sja(I, racter i	51) n Kotjarev	skij's	Aneida.	[k]	

		1	-57
Romén	MN(I,117)		[e]
Romodánovskij šljaz <u>Remarks:</u> A road,	c G3(T,312) apparently in the Ukrai	ine.	[e]
Rossíja	TB(II, 49); TB'(II, 267) Rev(VI, 14); Tgr(VII, 31) O(VII, 96); N(III, 12) K(III, 180); MD(IV, 10) MD2(V, 215); MD2'(V, 13) SP(II, 24); P'(VIII, 75)	Russia	[e]
Ruál'd	A(X,236)		
Rudokópov	SR(VII,299)	landowner	[a]
Ruspóli Palazzo R. Remarks: Palace	R(III,214) in Rome.		[e]
Rus <sup>1</sup>	Z(VI,278); Udč(VII,62) P(III,64); P'(VIII,85) S(III,161); MD(IV,22) MD2(V,216); MD2'(V,14)		[e]
Rjazánskaja gubérnija	MD(IV,252)	Rjazan Province	[e,h]
Rjazán' <u>Remarks</u> : Town lo	Igr(VII,9);MD(IV,194) ocated in Rjazan Province	∋ <b>.</b>	[.e]
<u>s</u> :			
– Sávva Gavrílovič	OT(II,333)	gentleman	[d,h]
Savél'ev Neuvažaj- Korýto Petr S. n-K. <u>Remarks</u> : verb, <u>r</u> noun, <u>l</u>	MD(IV.81) <u>neuvažát'</u> – to show or ha <u>korýto</u> – feeding trough.	peasant ave no respect;	[a] [d]
(Litera	Igr(VII,48) saying, "tot že Savka da ary meaning: "The man is at is different).	a na drugíx s <b>a</b> nka the same even if	[k] ax"
<u>Remarks</u> : Real na nicknar	VNIK(I,76);SM(I,281) ame is Petr Konaševič but ne 'sagajdačnyj'. He was zhians in 1606.	t acquired the s hetman of the	[f]

Sadóvaja úli <u>Remarks</u> :	.ca Apparer	N(III,1 ntly in	.3) St. Pete		Garden Street	[e]
Samójlov Petr Petr	óvič Ş.	MD(IV,	229)			[c]
Samosvístov <u>Remarks</u> :	pron.,	MD2(V,3	374);MD2' <u>sam</u> - se	(V,168) lf; noun	official svist - whistl	[a] .e.
Samújlo		TB(II,	L36)		a Jewish merch Samuel	
Sangállo <u>Remarks</u> :	decades	s of the	e 16th ce	century entury th	Sangallo and the first ere were three Sangallo.	three
Sarátov <u>Remarks</u> :	Town in	Rev(VI n Sarato	,26) ov Provin	ice.		[e]
Sarátovskaja gubérni	ı Lja	Rev(VI	<b>,</b> 25)		Saratov Provi	nce [e]
1	More pr sverbét	obable 1	that the itch, tir	name is	cossack ose, cowslip. from the verb, n <u>puz</u> - belly,	[a] [d]
Svin'in Remarks:	noun,	MD(IV, svin'ja	65) - pig, s	swine, bo	landowner ar.	[a,h]
Svistunóv <u>Remarks</u> :	noun,	Re <b>v(</b> VI svistún	,9) whist]		policeman	[d]
"Sévernaja	p <b>č</b> elá"	Tja(VI	I,69);NP(	(VIII,263	) <u>The Northern</u> Bee	[e]
"P <b>č</b> élka" <u>Remarks</u> :	A news	N(III, ZS(VII paper p nd 1864	I,357) ublished	in St. F	Petersburg betw	[e] een
Sedmigrádsk	aja óbl	ast' SM	(I,270)	Tra	ansylvannia Dis	trict [e]
Selifán	Ho wo Xir	MD(IV,9	9);MD2(V, ,50);MD(]	250) V,33)	servant; servant; proveing discussion	nt [d];[d] rb [d];[k]
<u>nemarks</u> :	the or	igin of ov affi:	the name rmed that	e Selifan the nam	He states the resulted from	nat m

(otherwise Selivan). Horečkij himself states that the name Selifon gave Selifan. It is proposed that if the proverb (see Bogdan p. 103) really existed, then Selifan fesulted from it; however, if not, then the latter interpretation is logical.

Semén Igr(VII,10) servant S. Ivánovič MD(IV, 294) [d] official [e] Z(VI, 329) Seménovskij most Remarks: A bridge, apparently in St. Petersburg. Semiramída MD(IV, 299)Sermiramis [i] Remarks: Mythical queen of Assyria who built Babylon with its fine buildings. Séna R(III,212) Seine River [e] Senéka SK(VII, 226) Seneca [f,i] Remarks: (5 B.C.-A.D. 65). A writer and lawyer famous for his philosophical treatise, the Dialogues. He was a Stoic. Sennája plóščad' MD(IV,193) Hay-market Square [e] Remarks: A square in St. Petersburg. Servílio [e] R(III,251) gentleman [e] Se**č**' NPR(I,211);TB(II,47) TB'(IÍ,257)
TB(II,47);TB'(II,257) Zaporóžkaja S. "za Sič'" TB(II,162) expression "For the Sich!" Variations: Sič' D'(ÍI,524). Sibír OT(II,320);NP(VIII,263) Siberia [e,i] OUD(VII,301); Rev(VI,93) MD2(V, 360); MD2'(V, 179)[a] Sibirjakóv Savélij S. MD(IV,109) <u>Remarks</u>: noun, <u>sibirják</u> - Siberian. tradesman SM(I,276);G1(I,282) Sivash or Putrid Sea [e] Siváš

Sea of Azov by a narrow peninsula.

Remarks: A salt lagoon stretching for 68 miles along the

north-east coast of Crimea and separated from the

Cf. P. J. Horec'kij, "Ukrajins'ka leksyka <u>Večoriv</u>
na <u>xutori bilja Dykan'ky</u>," <u>Leksykografičnyj bjuleten'</u>,
Issue No. 6 (1958), p. 90.

•		-	-00
Sídor	Rev(VI, 56);MD(IV, 311)	servant;priest	[d]
Sidorovna	MD(IV,259)	used generally	[d]
Silifída Petróvna <u>Variations</u> : Ind	O(VII,100) ividual changed to <u>Ermola</u>	lady <u>aj Ivanovič</u> D'(V,	[d] ,428).
Simbírskaja gubérnija	K(III,179);MD(IV,252)	Simbirsk Province	e [e]
Simónixa	SK(VII,233)	woman	[d]
Simplón <u>Remarks</u> : (Itali	R(III,200) an Sempione) A mountain d located in Switzerland.	Simplon of the Lepontine	[e]
Sifred	A(X,239)	Siefred	
Sixler Anét <u>Variations</u> : <u>Len</u>	P'(VIII,89) P'(VIII,89) <u>a</u> D'(III,602).	lady girl	[d,i] [d]
Sicílija	Ž(VI,283);Žen(VII,317)	Sicily	[e]
Skandinávija	A(X,237)	Scandinavia	
Remarks: noun, draugh puffin	Rev(VI,9) Rev(VI,32)  Rev(VI,9) Rev(VI,9) Rev(VI,56) <u>skóvznik</u> - <u>skoznják</u> - cu t (of wind), <u>dmúxannja</u> (	official dim. of Antón  girl dim. of Már'ja rrent of air, U) - (act of) bl	[a] [d] [d] [d] owing,
Sciarra Palazzo S. Remarks: A pala	R(III,214) ace located in Rome.	Palazzo Sciarra	[e]
Por In	MD2'(V,92) ser in the same edition h nonžóglo (V,143) and <u>Gobr</u> later revised edition he surname <u>Kostanžóglo</u> . S	o <u>żóglo</u> (V,189). is replaced by	[b]

```
161
Smačnén'kij
                                                                 [a,h]
   Tarás Ivánovič s. Pred2(I,160)
<u>Remarks</u>: Adj., <u>smáčnyj</u> - savoury, tasteful.
                                                                 [d]
Smirdin
                     Rev(VI,64)
                                               A. F. Smirdine [f,i]
   Remarks: St. Petersburg book seller and publisher of the
             journal Biblioteka dlja čtenija (The Library for
             Reading).
Smírna
                     TB(II,151)
                                                                 [e]
Smolénskaja gubérnija Igr(VII,9)
                                               Smolensk Province [e]
Sobakévič
                    MD(IV,21)
                                                                 [a]
   Mixájlo Sem-
                    MD(IV,138)
     énovič S.
                                               landowner
                                                                 [d]
     Miša
                    MD(IV,153)
MD(IV,147)
                                               dim. of Mixájlo
   Koščéj
   Feodúlija Iván-
     ovna S.*
                    MD(IV, 139)
                                               lady
                                                                 [d]
   Remarks: noun, sobaka - dog. See pp. 51-53. Miša is used figuratively, while referring to a bear; indirectly
             refers to Sobakévič. Also referred to as
             bessmertnyj koščéj (immortal miser).
Sobáčkin
                    0(VII,94)
                                                                 ſal
   Andréj Kon-
     drat'évič S. 0(VII,102)
                                                                 Remarks: noun, sobáčká - dim. of sobáka - little dog, pup.
Sokrát
                     SK(VII, 226)
                                               Socrates
                                                                 [f,i]
   Remarks: Thinker and teacher whose greatest contribution
             was his serious inquiry into the question of
             morality.
Solénoe ózero
                    SM(I, 231)
                                               Salt Lake
                                                                 le]
Solomón
                     TB(II,194);TB'(II,302) Solomon(biblical) [i]
                    Rev(VI, 28)
Solón
                    MD(IV, 339)
                                               Solon
                                                                 [i]
   Remarks: (640-560 B.C.). A reformer whose legal code with
             its opposition to tyranny and injustice, laid
             the constitutional foundations of the Athenian
             democracy.
Solóxa
                    NPR(I,178); Sp(I,322) woman; servant
                                                                 [d]
Somersétskij
                    A(X, 235)
                                               Somerset
Sópikov
                    MD(IV, 283)
                                                                 [i,k]
```

Remarks: noun, sopit (U) - hard breathing, snorting, snoring.

			162
Sorokoplexin Ereméj S. <u>Variations: Min</u>	MD(IV,150) aj <u>Protruxin</u> D'(VI,750)	peasant •	[j] [d]
Soróčine <b>c</b>	Sja(I,36);OT(II,292)		[e]
Sóssij <u>Remarks</u> : Sugges	S(III,130) ted Christian name for A	( kákij.	[h,j]
Sofí	ZS(VIII,365)	girl	[d]
Sofókol <u>Remarks</u> : Great	GK(VII,176) tragic dramatist.	Sophocles	[f.j]
Sofrón Remarks: Used a	MD(IV,108) s an uncomplimentary epi	thet.	[i]
prost" <u>Variations</u> : (to	MD(IV, 269)	nly an agreeable	lady).
Spiríd	V(II,241)	cossack	[d]
Sredizémnoe móre	R(III,212)	Mediterranea Se	a [e]
Stampería via della S. Remarks: An Ave	R(III,248) nue, apparently located	in Rome.	[e]
Starikóv Alekséj Dmít-			[a]
rievič S.	Ž(VI,274) <u>starík</u> - old man, elderl	merchant y man.	[d]
Steblik <b>ív</b> skij kuré <u>Remarks</u> : Origin	n' TB(II,133) ated from the town of St	ebliv.	[e,h]
Stemid	A(X,237)		
Stepán <u>Remarks</u> : Referr	SM(I,281) ing to Stephen Bathory.		[f]
Stepán S. Varlámovič S. Dmítrievič S. Kuz'míč	Z(VI,259) S(III,163) MD(IV,227) Sp(I,305)	servant official landowner	[d] [d] [d]

```
Stec'kó
                     SM(I,236);ZM(I,327) cossack; cossack [d];[d,g]
"Stkjar Stokóz"
                     SM(I, 286)
                                                                  [e]
Stoljárnaja úlica ZS(VIII,356)
                                                Carpenter's Street [e]
   Remarks: Apparently in St. Petersburg.
Stórčenko
                                                                  [a]
   Grigórij Grig-
ór'evič S.
                     Sp(I,298)
                                                landowner
                                                                  [i]
   Már ja Grig-
ór evna S.*
   ór'evna S.* Šp(I,321) lady [d]
Mášen'ka Šp(I,320) dim. of Mar'ja [d]
Remarks: verb, storčáty (U) - to stick out; protrude, jut out.
Suvórov
                     MD(IV, 126)
                                                                  [i]
Sulá
                     G3(I, 312)
                                                                  ГeТ
   Remarks: River flows into the Dnieper River.
Susánna
                     R(III, 242)
                                                                  ſel
                                                lady
Sydorénko
                     TB(II,157)
                                                                  [c,g,h]
   <u>Variations</u>: <u>Sidorénko</u> A(I,334).
"Syn otéčestva"
                     MD(IV,40)
                                                The Patriot or
                                             Son of the Fatherland [e]
Sysój Pafnút'evič MD(IV, 283)
                                                                  [i,j]
T
Tavríčeskaja
                                                Taurida Province [e]
     gubérnija
                    MD(IV,301)
Tavríčeskij sad N(III,38)
                                                Taurida Gardens [e]
   Remarks: Public gardens in St. Petersburg.
                     V(II,241)
                                                Talmud
   Remarks: The text containing the body of Jewish law and legend.
                                                                  ſeĨ
Tambóv
                     Tja(VII,71)
   Remarks: Town located in the Tambov Province.
Tambovskaja
     gubérnija
                                                                   ſel
                     K(III,179)
                     VNIK(1,82);G1(1,290) sexton
Tarás
                                                                   [d];[d]
   T. Tarásovič
                     OT(II, 333)
                                                gentleman
   T. Tixonovič
                                                clerk
                                                                   [d]
                     OT(II,312)
```

			164
Tatarvá	TB(II,79); TB'(II,270)	Tartary	[e]
Tatárka <u>Remarks</u> : Ti	TB(II,68);TB'(II,264) ributary of the Dnieper River	•	[e]
Tac <b>í</b> t	R(III,218)	Publius Corneli	
	onsidered by many critics as ecorder of Roman History.	Tacitus the greatest	[e,f]
Teljátnikov Maksim T. <u>Remarks</u> : no	MD(IV,150) oun, <u>teljátnik</u> – dealer or br	peasant eeder of calves.	[a] [d]
Témza	MD2(V,241);R(III,230)	Thames River	[i];[e]
Tentétnijov Andréj Ivár	2-		
ovič T.	MD2(V,212);MD2'(V,10)	landowner	[j]
Ten'ér Remarks: ()	P(III,74) L610-1690). The Flemish artis	David Teniers t.	[f,i]
Teplóv <u>Remarks</u> : no	ZS(VIII,368) oun, tepló - warmth, heat.	gentleman	[a]
<u>Remarks</u> : It	R(III,203) t was a pass on the south-eas eniana.	Thermopylae tern frontier of	[e]
Tétta	R(III,244)	woman	[e]
Tetjušévskij u <u>Variations</u> :	uézd Igr(VII,19) : <u>Tetjušskij</u> <u>uézd</u> D'(V,410).	district	[e]
Tik Remarks: ()	GK(VII,192) 1773-1853). A German romantic	Ludwig Tieck writer.	[f,j]
Timóška	MD2'(V,104)	peasa <b>n</b> t	[d]
Tiról	R(III,224)	Tyrol or Tirol	[e]
Ticián Remarks: () pa	P(III,53) 1477-1576) (Italian, Tiziano ainter of the Venetian school	Titian Vecelli). A gre •	[e,f] at
Tovkáč Dmitró T. <u>Remarks</u> : no <u>Variations</u> :	TB(II,46);TB'(II,253) pun, <u>tovk<b>áč</b> (U) - pestle, pou</u> c (to TB') <u>Dolbeškij</u> D'(II,6	cossack nder. 03).	[a,g] [d]

. 4

•

		]	L65
Tovstogúb			[a]
ртирре	SP(II,9) tóvstyj (U) - fat, sto lip; adj., tolstogúby: r-lipped. ogub D'(II,459).	landowner out, corpulent; noun i - thick-lipped,	[d] a,
Tovstogúbixa			[a]
Pul <sup>®</sup> xérija Iván ovna T. <u>Remarks:</u> Femini <u>Variations</u> : <u>Nas</u>	SP(II,9) ne form of Tovstogub. tasija D'(II,459).	lady	[d]
Tolopán <u>Remarks</u> : A town	TB(II,73);TB'(II,267)	)	[e]
Tolstogúba <u>Remarks</u> : adj.,	Lak(VII,87) <u>tolstogúbyj</u> – thick-li	nobility ipped, blubber-lippe	[a] ed.
Tomačéli Rafael' T. Variations: Tom	R(III,249) <u>ačelli</u> A(II,173).	gentleman	[e] [e]
Tor <b>žó</b> k <u>Remarks</u> : Distri	MD(IV,198) ct town in Tver Provin	nce.	[e]
Transtérskaja storoná <u>Remarks</u> : Appare	R(III,252) ntly a district in Rom	ne.	[e]
Trapezónt	TB(II,170)	Trebizond	[e]
Trezór	ZS(VIII,367)	dog	[d]
tre <u>Ladroni</u> Pereulka <u>t. L.</u> <u>Remarks:</u> This l	R(III,248) ane is apparently in 1	Lame of the Three Robbers Rome.	[e]
Tremalaxánskij uéz	d MD2(V,212);MD2'(V,10	0)	[e]
Trepákin Remarks: noun, trepák	MD(IV,65) <u>trepák</u> – a popular Ru <u>in</u> would be a d <b>anc</b> er o	landowner ssian dance; thus of this dance.	[a,h,j]
Trex Svjatítelej cérkva T. S.	OT(II,313)	Church of the Three Holy Bishops	[e]
Trexmét'ev	MD2'(V,64)	nobility	[j]

```
166
                                                                    [e]
Trinítia
                     R(III, 248)
                                                 The Trinity
   Remarks: A church, apparently in Rome.
                                                                    [h,j]
Trifilii
                      S(III,130)
   Remarks: Suggested Christian name for Akakij.
                                                                    [ik]
                     MD2(V, 327); MD2'(V, 134).
Tríškin
   Remarks: Used in the expression <u>sistema</u> <u>Triškina kaftana</u> (literally meaning: Everything out of place, run
             down and patched up).
                                                  official
                                                                    [a,j]
                     MD(IV, 215)
Truxačévskij
   Remarks: noun, truxá - hay dust; rubbish; cottonwood.
                                                  [e,j]
Truxmačévka
                     MD(IV,311)
                                                                    [a]
                      Rev(VI,88)
Trjapíčkin
   Iván Vas-
                                                                    [d]
      íl'evič T.
                     Rev(VI,123)
   Remarks: noun, trjapíčnik - ragman, rag-picker.
   úbova Ž(VI,289) wi
<u>Remarks</u>:noun, <u>tulúb</u> (U) - trunk of a body.
                                                                    [a]
Tulúbova
                                                                    [e]
Turéčina
                      VNIK(I,83)
                                                  Turkey
                                                                    [e]
                      NPR(I,219);TB(II,79)
                                                  Turkey
Turéščina
                      TB'(IÍ,270
   Remarks: A difference in spelling from the a/m.
Túrkil
                      A(X, 224)
   Toms T.
    T. kosoglázyj
                      A(X, 230)
                                                                     [e]
                      R(III, 244)
                                                  woman
Tútta
                                                                     [e,h,j]
Tymošévskij kurén' TB(II,133)
   Variations: Tunnoševskij D'(II,515); Timoševskij A(I,323)
                                                                     [e,h,j]
Týtarevskij kurén' TB(II,133)
                                                                     [e]
T'fusláv
                      MD2'(V,161)
\overline{\Pi}
                                                                     [e]
                                                  Ukraine
Ukraina
                      NPR(I,219);TB(II,45)
                      TB'(IÍ,251);SM(I,231)
                      SK(VII, 225); G1(I, 289)
                      G3(I,310)
```

				167
Úman Remarks:	TB(II, Town in Cerka	186);TB'(II,29 ss District.	8) Üman	[e]
Úmanskij kur <u>Remarks</u> :	én' TB(II, Regiment from	140) the towm of U	Uman Regimer man.	nt [e,h]
Und <b>í</b> na <u>Remarks</u> :	P(III, One of a clas	84) s of mythical	Undine female water spi	
Ustjúžskij u	iézd Tja(VI	I <b>,</b> 73)		[e]
Ute <b>ší</b> tel'ny; Stepán Iv <u>Remarks</u> :	ránovič II. Igr	(VII,8) 'nyj - consoli	ng, comforting.	[a] [d]
Uxovértov Stepán II <u>Remarks</u> :	L' <b>íč</b> U. Rev(VI noun, <u>úxo</u> - e therefore, an	,9) ar; verb, <u>vert</u> ear twister.	<u>ét'</u> - to twist;	[a] [d]
<u>F</u>				
Favn	GK(VII Probably an a as a propheti	,177) ncient Italian c divinity.	F <b>a</b> un k <b>i</b> ng who was wo	[f] orshipped
Fal'konétov Remarks:	The Statue of by Catherine Etienne Mauri	Peter the Great II in 1766.	Falconet's seat which was constructed to the seat was sculptured 1716-1791), from ent.	nmissioned l by
F. Fédoro Remarks:	bul'ka MD2(V, ovič Lak(VI noun, bul'ka	221);MD2'(V,17 222);MD2'(V,19 I,82) - bun. Fedor Petrovid	)) Fed'ko the I gentleman	[d] Bun [a] [d]
Fédorov Vacilii	F. MD(TV.	13)	'Inostránec Vasi	[c] [d] Lij
<u>Variatio</u>	ns: Roxmanov	D'(VI,699); <u>V</u> a	asilij Fedorovič	C(IV,9).
Fedősej Fed	őseevi <b>č</b> MD(IV,	209)	clerk	[d,j]
Fedót	G3(I,3	319)	lad	[d]

							168
Fedőtov		MD(IV,	199)		]	peasant	[c]
Fékla F. Ivánov Feklúša F. Sávišn	na l	Žen(VI Ž(VI,2 Ž(VI,2 Žen(VI	I,308) 63) 78) I,308)			mat <b>c</b> hmake <b>r</b> dim. of Fékla	[d] [d] [d]
Femída <u>Remarks</u> :	In Gree	In ar	ology t	ne guardi s picture	ian	Themis of divine law with cornucopia	[i] and
Fenárdi <u>Remarks</u> :		MD(IV, atly a	98) famous	acrobat :	in '	the 1820 s.	[e]
Ferdinánd VI <u>Variatior</u> <u>Remarks</u> :	is: Ferd	linand	II D'(I	II,571). nd VIII	in (	Spain.	[i]
Ferrára <u>Remarks</u> :		R(III, capit	216) al city	of Ferra		Ferrara Province.	[e]
Fetín'ja		MD(IV,	66); <b>Z</b> en	(VII,320)	)	servant;servant	t [e]
Fetjúk <u>Remarks</u> :	Fetjúk word is	s abusi , looke	ed as an ve for : ed upon	men. It	CO	ntary epithet. mes from 0(thet an unbecoming	[i] The ta)
Fidél' <u>Remarks</u> :	Some ha	ZS(VII ave cal	II,355) led him	<u>Fido</u> .	(	dog	[d]
F <b>í</b> dij Minérva E		GK(VII	,176)			Phidias Phidias' Miner	[f] va
"Filátka" <u>Remarks:</u>	Filatka i odna dealina present	g prima	arily wi	ZS(VIII, <u>sopernik</u> rigor'ev th ordin	360 <u>i i</u> 's	) <u>li <b>č</b>etyre ženi</u> popular vaudev life and firs	[e,i] <u>xa</u> ille t
Filemón <u>Remarks</u> :	See Bay	SP(II, vkida p	9)			Philemon	[i]
Filipp II Remarks:	King un	nder wh	II,373) nom the	Spanish		PMilip II uisition reach	
Filippov		MD(IV.	.83)			St. Phillip's l	

X

Fyróv

Abakúm F.

Xavánov MD2'(V,156) [j]

peasant

MD(IV,204)

Variations: Efrem Petjakin D'(VI,778).

Xájvalox <u>Variations:</u> Xaj	TB(II,136) <u>jval'x</u> D'(II,515).	Jewish merchant	[d,j]
Xaljáva <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	V(II <b>,</b> 226) <u>xaljáva</u> (U) – leg of a b	theology student oot; dissolute wo	[a,j] man.
Xanasárova Aleksándra Iván ovna X.	MD2(V,331);MD2'(V,139)		[j]
Xarlámpij	Pred2(I,160)	priest	[d,h]
Xarpákin <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	MD(IV,05) <u>xarpák</u> (U) – xarláj – pa	uper, ragamuffin.	[a,h,j]
Xvostyrév Remarks: noun,	MD(IV,98) <u>xvost</u> - tail.	landowner	[a]
Xersónskaja gubérn	ija MD(IV,218);MD2 <b>'(V,1</b> 2	5) Kherson Provin	nce [e]
"Ximíčeskoe issléd ovanie počv"	MD2(V,296)	5	[e,i]
Remarks: The or Akadem	N(III,39) iginal name of the <u>Voénn</u> <u>ija</u> , (War-Medical Academ of Medicine in St. Pete	y). The ramous	[e]
Xlestąkóv			[a,b]
Iván Alek- sándrovič X. <u>Remarks</u> : verb, - biti	Rev(VI,9) <u>xlestát'</u> - to whip, last ng, trenchant, scathing.	clerk n; adj. <u>xlestkij</u>	[d]
Xlib Remarks: noun,	TB(II,140) xlib (U) - bread, liveli	cossack hood.	[a,g]
Xlobúev	MD2(V,317);MD2'(V,124)	landowner	[j]
Semén Sem- énovič X.	MD2(V,349)		[d,j]
Petr Pet- róvič X.*	MD2'(V,166)		[d,j]
Xlopóv Luká Lukíč X. Lukánčik X.* Násten'ka X.* <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	Rev(VI,9) Rev(VI,114) Rev(VI,114) xlop(U) - in the sense	School Inspecto dim. of Luká of a boor, churl	[d]
Xlostá Xarlámpij Kiril Remarks: noun,	ovič X. Pred2(I,160) xlósta - punishment by	official whipping or lashi	[a,h] [d] .ng.

Xmel'níckij <u>Remarks</u> : (1593-	SM(I,281) 1657). Famous Ukrainian h	Bohdan Khmelnit etman.	sky [f]
Xovánskij <u>Remarks</u> : There	MD(IV,346) was a boyar family with	nobility this name.	[g]
Xozdazát <u>Remarks</u> : Sugges <u>Variations</u> : Xuz	Š(III,130) ted Christian name for A dazat D'(III,522).	kákij.	[d,h]
Xozrév-Mírza <u>Variations:</u> Xoz	N(III,38);P(III,44) P'(VIII,71) rov-Mirza D'(III,488).		[e,f]
"Xomá i Eréma"	SM(I,286)		[e]
Xoról	OT(II,280);Mirgl(II,5) Mirg2(II,219)	Khorol	[e]
Remarks: A town	located in the Poltava	Province.	
Xortíca	TB(II,69);TB'(II,264)		[e]
Xortýš <b>č</b> a	<b>Š</b> p(I,298)	village	[e]
Xrapovíckij <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	MD(IV,283) <u>xrapkó</u> (U) – snoring per	son.	[i,k]
Xristós	NPR(I,163); SM(I,243) SM(I,255); G1(I,278) ZM(I,335); TB(II,108) OT(II,290); MD2'(V,24) MD2(V,227); Z(VI,264) P'(VIII,130); A(X,224)	Christ	[d]
Xristóv	VNIK(I,79);MN(I,102) G1(I,277);G2(I,303) SM(I,229);TB(II,56) TB'(II,255);OT(II,295) P'(VIII,120)	of Christ	[d]
Xrúlev	MD2(V,297)	peasant	[j]
<u>C</u>			
Carévo-kokšajsk MD(IV,204) <u>Remarks</u> : District town in Kazan Province.			
	TB(II,73);TB'(II,267) cient Russian name for C sian now called Konstant	onstantinople.	[e]
Centvín	A(X,230)		

```
Ceolin
                      A(X, 243)
Cicerón
                      Rev(VI,76); TB(II,75) Cicero
                                                                      [f,i]
                      TB'(II,268)
                                                                      [a]
Cupčévs ka
   Vasilisa Kaš-
   pórovna C. Šp(I,294) landowne. Remarks: adj., čupkyj (U) - solid, firm, strong.
                                                                      [d]
                                                 landowner
                                                                      [a,g]
Cybúlja
                     Sja(I,41)
                                                  cossack
   Remarks: noun, cybúljá - scallion; spring onion.
<u>8</u>
   rtkóv P(III,45)
Andréj Petróvič Č P(III,72)
Variations: Appears as Čertkóv in first edition. See
Čertkóv p. 175.
                                                                      [b]
Čartkóv
   otarév Igr(VII,10) army officer [a Remarks: noun, čebotár' - cobbler, shoe-maker, boot-maker.
                                                  army officer
                                                                      a
Cebotarév
                                                  army officer
Čeprakov
                      MD(IV,90)
   Remarks: noun, čeprák - a shabrack i.e. a cavalry saddle cloth.
                                                                      [ i ]
Ceptóvič
                      Rev(VI, 22)
Čerevátyj
                      TB(II, 156)
                                                   cossack
                                                                      [a,g,h]
   Remarks: adj., čerevátyj (U) - big-bellied, abdominous;
              (vulgar - big with child).
                                                                       [a,g]
Cerevík
   Solopij Č.
Xvés!ka Č.*
                      Sja(I,45)
Sja(I,45)
                                                  peasant
   Xavrón'ja Ník-
iforovna C.* Sja(I,52)
   Xívrja Č.* Sja(I,48)
Paráska Č.* Sja(i,46)
Remarks: noun, čerevýk (U) - shoe.
                                                   dim. of Xavrón'ja [d]
                                                                       [d]
                                             cossack
Čerevýčenko
Remarks: noun, čerevýk (U) - shoe.
                                                                     [a,g,h]
    Variations: Later in the same text Cerevičenko (II,170).
                  Similarly in other editions.
                                                                       [e]
Čerkásy
                       SM(I,278)
    Remarks: District town in Kiev Province.
                                                 Chernigov
                                                                      [e]
Cernigov
                      TB(II,169)
```

				173
Cernoe móre	SM(I,245);TE TB'(II,255);	(II,55) R(III,230)	Black Sea	[e]
Černjáev <u>Remarks</u> : noun, <u>č</u> black	Rev(VI,29) ern' - common colour (dress	people; mol, thread).	merchant o, rabble;	[a]
Čertkóv <u>Remarks: čert</u> o <u>Variations:</u> Tog sub <u>Kor</u> <u>Kor</u>	ether with Ce	rtkov are fo	ound the following Korčinov (p.590) 93), Koblin (p.59	[a,b] ng 93),
Čertokúckij'				[a]
agorovič Č. <u>Remarks</u> : noun, bob-ta <u>Variations</u> : <u>Kra</u>	K(III,179) <u>čert</u> or <u>čort</u> iled. <u>puškin</u> D'(II	- devil; ad	landowner j., <u>kúcyj</u> – shor	[j] t-tailed,
Čextaréva <u>Variations: Čex</u>	N(III,17) tyreva A(II,	69).	lady	[j]
Čečílija	R(III,242)		lady	[e]
Cigirín <u>Remarks</u> : Town i	TB(II,208) n Cherkass Pr	ovince.	Chigirin	[e]
<b>Či</b> pxajxil <b>í</b> dzev	MD(IV,243)		nobility	[h,i,j]
Číčikov Pável Ivánovič Pavlúša Číčikova slobód Pávlovskoe sel' <u>Remarks</u> : See pp	Md2'(V,43) MD(IV,337) ka MD(IV,362) co MD(IV,362)		dim. of Pavel hamlet village	[a,b,j] [d] [d] [d] [d]
Čmýxov				[a]
Andréj Iván- ovič C. <u>Remarks</u> : noun,	Rev(VI,13) <u>čmyx</u> (U) - sr	iffling; sn	eezing.	[d]
Cort Remarks: noun,	TB(II,57);TE <u>čort</u> (U) - de	o'(II,253) vil.	horse	[d]
Čub  Kornij Č.  Oksána Č.*  Remarks: noun,	NPR(I,166) NPR(I,177) NPR(I,171) čub (U) - for	elock, tuft	cossack girl (of hair).	[a,g] [d] [d]

					:	174
Čubkó Solopíj č <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, či	SK(VII,21 <u>abók</u> (U)	7) dim. of <u>čut</u>	t <u>2</u> - sm	radesman all tuft(of ha	[a,g] [d] ir).
Čuxopúpenko Zaxár Kir <u>Remarks</u> :	ílovič ( verb, <u>č</u> i	. Pred2 ixaty (U)	(I,160) - to scrat	ch; n	ou, <u>pup</u> - nave	[a,h] [d] L.
Čuxrájlovska	ja doróg	ga V(II,	241)			[e]
<u>×</u>						
Šamšarév <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, š	MD(IV,356 <u>am<b>ša</b></u> (U)	o) - one who l	a Lisps	rmy officer (mumbles).	[a,j]
Šapuválenko Ostáp Š.	]	NPR(I,203	5)	W	eaver	[e]
Sarlóta Remarks:	See not	MD(IV,224 on Verte rther wro	r p. 107.	She i	s the heroine	[k] to
Švábia <u>Remarks</u> :	The bir	th place	of Gogol's	trade	wabia sman, Schiller e real Schille	<b>,</b> and
Švejcárija		R(III,224	+)	S	witzerland	[e]
Švoxnév Petr Petr	·óvi <b>č</b> e Š	. Igr(V)	1,8)			[h,i,j]
<b>S</b> eksp <b>ír</b>		P(III,107 MD2'(V,13	7);MD2(V,329 34)	7) S	hakespeare	[f,i]
Šén'kin		Igr(VII,	3)	n	obility	[j]
Šeptún <u>Remarks</u> :	noun, <u>š</u>	V(II,257) <u>eptún</u> – v	n Whisperer, s	c slande	ossack rer, tale-bear	[a] er.
Šep <b>číxa</b> <u>Remarks</u> :	fem. of	V(II,257) <u>šeptún</u> .	)			[a]
Šestilávočna <u>Remarks:</u>	aja úlic Apparen	a Ž(VI,26 tly in St	o8) t. Petersbu		Six Shop Street	[e]
Šexerezáda <u>Remarks</u> :	A balle	MD(IV,298 t by Rims ale beaut	skij-Korsako	ov; no	cheherazade ted for its	[i]

```
Siller
                       GK(VII,191); MD(IV,193) Schiller; tinsmith[f,j][f]
                      NP(VIIÍ, 252)
   Remarks: (1759-1805) Johann Christoph Friedrick von Schiller.
              German dramatist, poet, historian and philosopher. (to NP) Schiller, but not to be confused with
              Schiller, the dramatist. See pp. 54-55.
Šílo
                       TB(II,81)
                                                                       [a]
   Mósij Š. TB(II,157) co

Remarks: noun, <u>šilo</u> - awl, cobbler's awl.
                                      cossack
Šklov
                       TB(II,136)
                                                                       [e]
                                                    Shklov
   Remarks: Town located in Mogilev Province.
$1 éma
                       TB(II,93);TB'(II,276) a Jewish merchant [d,j]
   Remarks: May possibly be from noun, šlem (Germ. schlemm)
              - helm, helmet, headpiece.
   <u>Variations</u>: (to TB') <u>Gerško</u> D'(II,632).
Slepoxvóstova 0(VII,92) nobility
Remarks: verb, <u>šlepát'</u> - to slap, spank, smack; <u>nou</u>n,
xvost - tail.
                                                                       la]
Šljájko
                                                                       [e,j]
                      G3(I,313)
                                                   cossack
Smul'
                       TB(II,93);TB'(II,276) Jewish merchant [d,j]
Spékin
                                                                       [a]
   Iván Kúz'mič Š. Rev(VI,9) post master [d] Remarks: noun, <u>špek</u> see <u>špik</u> - strips of bacon for larding;
              (popular) spy.
Sping
Džon S. A(X,228)
                                                                       [a]
Spón'ka
   Iván Fédorovič Š. Šp(I,289)
Vánjuša Š.* Šp(I,289)
                                                   landowner
                                                                       [d]
                                                   dim. of Iván
                                                                       d]
   Remarks: noun, špinka (U) - cuff-botton, cuff-link;
              Russian, záponka.
                                                   clerk(Schröder) [d]
Šréjder
                      Udč(VII,64)
Stok
   Godrig de-S. A(X,231)
                                                   Goderick de-
   Variations: Gadrid A(II,475).
Šumsk
                      SM(I, 279)
                                                   Shumsk
                                                                       l e l
   Remarks: A town.
```

```
176
ŠČ
ŠČerbinovskij kurén' TB(II,133)
                                                                  ſel
   kin dvor Rev(VI, 34); P'(VIII, 75)
Remarks: Apparently one of the many open air markets
ščúkin dvor
                                                                  [e]
             located in St. Petersburg.
Ščúkinyj dvor
                     P(III, 44); P'(VIII, 71)
                                                                  [e]
Egál'dov
                     A(X, 233)
Egbért
                     A(X, 231)
                                                Egbert
Egvinov
                     A(X, 231)
Èdvíg
                     A(X, 232)

A(X, 234)
   E. Kenul'f
Ekkartsgáuzen
                                                                  [e]
                                                Eckartshausen
                                                The Key to the
   "Ključ tainstvam
                                                Mysteries of Nature [i]
     natury" E.
                     MD(IV, 231)
   Remarks: (1752-1802), Éckartshausen was a German writer.
             His book was a religious mystical work.
Elgád
                     A(X, 238)
Emilija Fédorovna MD(IV,252)
                                                                  [d,h]
                                                lady
Epikúr
                                                Epicurus
                     GK(VII, 176)
   Remarks: (342-270 B.C.). A Greek philosopher whose philosophy,
             Epicureanism, teaches that the object of all morality
             is pleasure.
Èskvín
                     A(X, 230)
Est-Angl
                                                East Anglia
                     A(X, 234)
                     A(X, 241)
   E.-Anglia
                     GK(VII,176)
Esxín
                                                Aeschines
   Remarks: (389-314 B.C.). A Greek philosopher.
Etel 'báld
                                                Ethelbald
                     A(X, 229)
```

Ethelwulf

Ethelred

Etel'wilf

Etel réd

A(X, 242)

A(X, 230)

<u>10</u>				
JUzýsja	TB(II, 2	204);TB'(II,30	9) Polish girl	[e]
JUsjákina	MD2(V,2	238);MD2'(V,37	) nobility	Lj]
JUng Júngovy ' <u>Remarks</u> :	work is <u>The Co</u> <u>Death and Immo</u> series of argu	on English poe omplaint or <u>Ni</u> ortality (1742 omentative poe	Edward Young Night Thought t. His best know ght Thoughts on L -45), which is a ms in blank verse ortality of the s	is [i] in ife,
JÚnker <u>Remarks</u> :	N(III,3 Apparently a w	38) Jell known sto	re in St. Petersb	[e]
JUnona <u>Remarks</u> :	R(III,1 Principal godd Greek, Hera.	196) less of the Ro	Juno mans and on a par	[i] to the
Júrev den'	Rev(VI,	,127);Žen(VII,	308) George's Day	[e,i]
"Júrij Milo <u>Remarks</u> :	slávskij" Rev(V A historical r	VI,65) novel written	by Zagoskin.	[i]
JA				
JAvtúx <u>Variatio</u>	V(II,23 ns: <u>Omel'ko</u> D'	39) '(II,551).	servant	[d]
JAvdóxa	<b>5</b> p(I,29	98);SP(II,32)	servant;serva	int [d]
JAgá <u>Remarks</u> :	SK(VII. Used in an und (you old witch	complimentary	epithet <u>postoj</u> <u>J</u>	[i] Aga
JA <b>ič</b> nica Iván Páv JA <b>ič</b> ni Iván Pet <u>Remarks</u> :	Ž(VI,2) lovič JA. Ž(VI,2) cyn Ž(VI,2) róvič JA. Žen noun, jaičnic female egg se	a - Omereces	official scrambled or frie 40-42.	[a] [d] [d] ed egg;
JÁkov <u>Remarks</u> :	vsjakovo" (li!	atverdila soro	oka JAkova odno pr rou keep answering old).	[i,k] co g the

JAn	TB(II,199);TB'(II,306)	a Polish guard(Jan)	[e]
JÁnkel	TB(II,94);TB'(II,276)	a Jewish merchant	[d]
JAr <u>Remarks:</u> Appare	Igr(VKK,54) ently a restaurant in St.	Petersburg.	[e]
JArb	MD2(V,277);MD2'(V,120)	a dog	[d]
JArosláv <u>Remarks</u> : Town l	MD2'(V,49);Igr(VII,12) Located in Jaroslav Provi	ince.	[e]
J <b>Arýž</b> kin	Ž(VI,287);N(III,19)	naval officer; offic	ial h];[a]
<u>Remarks</u> : adj., <u>Variations</u> : <u>JA</u>	<u>járyj</u> - furious, vehemer rygin D'(III,486).	nt, passionate.	

179

## APPENDIX B

CHRONOLOGICAL LIST OF GOGOL'S LIFE AND LITERARY WORKS

- 1809 March 20 (April 1) Nikolaj Vasil'evic Gogol was born in the town of Soročincy, located in the Mirgorod District in the Province of Poltava.
- 1818 August 3 Gogol entered a higher division of the first class in the Poltava District school where he studied until June 30, 1819.
- 1818-1819 Gogol studied in Poltava under the tutorship of G. Soročinskij.
- May 1 Gogol was accepted into the Nežin Gymnasium of Higher Learning, where he studied until 1828. Apparently, while here, a number of his writings appeared in the school magazine: Bratja Tverdislaviči (The Brothers Tverdoslavič), a story based upon a historical theme and the first of a great many works to be burnt by Gogol; Nečto o Nežine ili durakam zakon ne pisan (Something about Nezhin, or Fools Recognize No Laws) and others.
- 1825 March Gogol's father died.
- 1828 <u>June</u> Gogol graduated from the Gymnasium and remained at home in Vasil'evka until December.

Based primarily upon the chronological table as found in Gogol' N. V.; v portretax, illjustracijax, dokumentax, (N. V. Gogol, in Portraits, Illustrations and Documents), edited by A. M. Gordin and A. M. Dokusov (Leningrad: Gosudarstvennoe učebnopedagogičeskoe izdatel'stvo Ministerstva prosviščenija RSFSR Leningradskoe otdelenie, 1959), pp. 387-390.

Date according to New Style Calendar. The Russians and Ukrainians used the Julian Calendar (Old Style) until 1917. This calendar was twelve days behind the Gregorian calendar, in the nineteenth century. In future the dates will be in accordance with the Julian calendar, with the exception of dates which refer to Gogol's sojourn outside of Russia.

<u>December 13</u> Together with A. S. Danilevskij, Gogol sought his fortune in St. Petersburg.

While in St. Petersburg he lived with Danilevskij at the home of Galybin, located on the street Goroxovaja. Later he moved to the home of Trut, near the Ekaterinskij Canal and finally, he relocated himself in the home of Ioxim, on Bolšaja Meščanskaja ulica (street).

During this period he was unsuccessful in his applications for employment.

April 30 Gogol in a letter to his mother asked for information concerning Ukrainian customs, beliefs (superstitions) and his father's comedy.

June Gogol's poem <u>Ganc Kjuxel'garten</u> (Hans Kuchelgarten), was published under a pseudonym of V. Alov. However, in July, because of unfavourable criticism of this work, he destroyed all published copies.

<u>September-October</u> Gogol was unsuccessful in his attempt to become an actor.

November Gogol entered the Department of Political Economy and Public Buildings of the Ministry of Internal Matters and at the same time commenced his work on the Ukrainian tales.

1830 <u>February 2</u> In a letter to his mother Gogol enquired about a collection of "ancient printed books", "ancient manuscripts about the times of the Hetmanate", etc.

<u>February 25</u> Gogol submitted his resignation to the Department of Economy and Public Buildings.

He is introduced to P. A. Pletnev, A. A. Del'vig and V. A. Zukovskij.

February and March Gogol's story Bisavrjuk, ili večer nakanune Ivana Kupala (St. John's Eve) was printed in the journal Otečestvennye Zapiski (Annals of the Fatherland). The author, however, remained anonymous.

April 10 Gogol found new employment as a clerk in the Department of Principalities.

<u>May-June</u> Gogol found new employment as a clerk in the Acacemy of Fine Arts.

December Glava iz istoričeskogo romana (A Chapter from a Historical Novel) was published in the Almanac, Severnye Cvety na 1831 g. (The Northern Flowers for the year of 1831). Gogol still remained anonymous and used the designation 0000.

January Gogol wrote the article, Boris Godunov. In the January issues (1 and 4) of the Literaturnaja Gazeta (The Literary Journal) some chapters from the story, Strašnyj kaban (The Terrible Boar); Neskol'ko myslej o prepodavanii detjam geografii (Thoughts in Geography for Children) and Zenščina (Woman) were published. In the first two articles Gogol appeared as P. Glečik and G. Janov, while in the last article he used his real name.

February 9 Gogol was appointed as a junior teacher of History, in the Patrioticeskij Institute.

March 9 Gogol withdrew from the Department of Principalities.

March 22 A second fragment of the story, Strašnyj kaban was published in the Literaturnaja Gazeta.

April 1 Gogol was appointed as senior teacher of History, in the Patriotičeskij Institute.

May 20 Gogol and Puškin met for the first time at the home of Pletnev.

May 26 The Censorship Committee approved the collection Večera na xutore bliz Dikan'ki Part I (Evenings on a Farm near Dikanka) which included the following stories: Soročinskaja jarmarka (The Fair at Soročincy); Večer nakanune Ivana Kupala (Saint John's Eve); Majskaja noč' ili utoplennica (A May Night or a Drowned Maiden); Propašaja gramota (The Lost Letter). The collection was published in September.

Summer Gogol lived in Pavlovsk where he gave lessons to A. I. Vasil'čikova's ill son. He often visited the Carskoe Selo to see Puškin and Žūkovskij.

August 25 Puškin's first letter to Gogol.

End of the year Gogol lived at the home of Brunst, located on Oficerskaja ulica. During this period he was primarily concerned with the second part to Vecera na xutore bliz Dikan'ki and repeatedly requested his mother and sisters for Ukrainian folk tales, songs and "ancient costumes".

January Gogol received censorship approval for part II of his collection, which included such stories as Noč' pered roždestvom (Christmas Eve), Strašnaja mest' (A Terrible Revenge), Ivan Fedorovič Špon'ka i ego tetuška (Ivan Fedorovič Špon'ka and his Auntie). The collection was published in March.

June-July Gogol resided in Moscow. While in Moscow he was introduced to M. S. Ščepkin, M. P. Pogodin and S. T. Aksakov.

July-October Gogol took his vacation at Vasil'evka.

October 31 Gogol returned to St. Petersburg and took up new residence in the home of Demut-Malinovskij, located on Novyj pereulok.

Gogol continued his collection of folk songs and began writing his comedy, <u>Vladimir 3-ej stepini</u> (The Order of Vladimir of the Third Class). In addition he wrote the article, <u>Neskol'ko slov o Puškina</u> (Several Words on Puškin).

January 9 The staging and presentation of Nocionard pered rozdestvom took place in the St. Petersburg Bol'soj Theatre in a benefit performance for V. A. Karatygin.

January-June Gogol's intention to write a universal history and geography, Zemlja i ljudi (Land and People) and the history of the Ukraine, remained unrealized. However, he did complete his comedy, Vladimir 3-ej stepeni, of which only four scenes have survived; Utro delevogo čeloveka (An Official's Morning), Tjažba (The Lawsuit), Lakejskaja (The Servants' Hall) and Otryvok (A Fragment). The comedy, Ženixi (The Suitors), which eventually became the play, Ženit'ba (The Marriage), was also completed. At the same time he worked on such stories as Portret (The Portrait), Povest' o tom kak possorilsja Ivan Ivanovič s Ivanom Nikiforovičem (The Story of How Ivan Ivanovič quarrelled with Ivan Nikiforovič), Starosvetskie pomeščiki (The Old Landowners), and others.

July Gogol moved to a new apartment at the home of Lepen, located on M. Morskaja ulica.

Thought about a professorship at Kiev, but was unable to obtain the appointment.

December 2 Gogol read his completed version of Povest' o tom kak possorilsja Ivan Ivanovič s Ivanom Nikiforovičem, to Puškin. This story was first published in the almanac Novosel'e (The New Home) in April, 1834.

January 30 An announcement was published in the paper Severnaja Pčela (The Northern Bee) with respect to the publication of Gogol's Istorija malorossijski kazakov (The History of the Ukrainian Cossacks). A series of articles by Gogol appeared in the Zurnal Ministerstva narodnogo prosveščenija (The Journal of the Ministry of Public Education): Plan prepodavanija vseobščej istorii (Plan for the Teaching of World History) in February; vzgljad na sostavlenie Malorossii (A Look at the Composition of the Ukraine), in April; O srednix vekax (On the Middle Ages), in September; Al-Mamum (a historical portrait), in October.

April 7 Puškin wrote in his diary that "Gogol, according to my opinion is the founder of the history of Russian criticism."

May 3 In Puškin's diary was found the entry that "Gogol read at Daškov's his comedy" (undoubtedly Puškin is referring to the comedy Zenixi).

July 24 Gogol was appointed as assistant-professor specializing in the sphere of world history, at the St. Petersburg University.

<u>August</u> Gogol reviewed K. Brjullov's painting <u>Poslednij</u> <u>den' Pompei</u> (The Last Days of Pompeii).

September Gogol's first lecture at the university was entitled O srednix vekax (On the Middle Ages), which was later published.

Fall and Winter He worked on the stories, Taras Bul'ba, Portret (Portrait), Nevskij Prospekt (Nevskij Avenue), Zapiski sumasšedšego (Diary of a Madman), and Nos (Nose), which eventually formed his collection Arabeski (Arabesques) and Mirgorod. Censorship approval for the former collection was given on November 10th, while for the latter, on December 29.

1835 January The collection Arabeski was published in two parts with the first part composed of Portret, Glava iz istoričeskogo romana (both fiction); Skul'ptura, živopis' i muzyka (Sculpture, Painting and Music); 0 predpodavanii vseobščej istorii; Vzgljad na sostavlenie malorossii; Neskol'ko slov o Puškine; Ob arxitekture nynešjago vremeni (On Modern Architecture); Al-Mamum. The second part consisted of Nevskij Prospekt, Plennik (Prisoner --however only a small fragment), Zapiski sumasšedšego (all three fiction); Slecer', Miller i Gerder (Schlözer, Müller and Herder); O malorossijskix pesnjax (On Ukrainian Folk Songs); Mysli o geografii dlja detskogo vozrasta (Thoughts on Geography for Children); Poslednij den' Pompei; O dviženi narodov v konce v veka (On the Migrations of People in the Vth Century).

March The collection Mirgorod was published in two parts; the first contained the stories, Starosvetskie pomeščiki and Taras Bul'ba, while the second consisted of the stories, Vij and Povest' o tom, kak possorilsja Ivan Ivanovič s Ivanom Nikiforovičem.

Gogol forwarded his story, Nos to the journal, Moskovskij Nabljudatel, however, the editorial board rejected it.

May 4 While in Moscow, Gogol read his comedy, Zenit'ba, in the home of Pogodin.

May-August While vacationing at Vasil'evka, Gogol produced a drama, Al'fred (King Alfred), based upon English history.

September 1 Returned to Petersburg where he remained until the end of the year. During September V. G. Belinskij's article, <u>O russkoj povesti i povestjax g. Gogolja</u> (Mr. Gogol's Russian Stories) appeared in the journal, <u>Teleskop</u> (Telescope), XXVI, nos. 7 and 8.

End of the year Work began on his most noted play, Revizor (The Inspector General).

<u>December 31</u> Gogol was relieved of his duties at the St. Petersburg University.

1836 January 18 Gogol read Revizor to Žukovskij.

The second edition of <u>Večera na xutore bliz</u> <u>Dikan'ki</u> was published.

<u>March 2</u> Preparation was made for the presentation of <u>Revizor</u> in the Aleksandrinskij Theatre with Gogol taking a most active role in the preparatory stages.

March 13 Censorship committee granted its approval for the first presentation of Revizor.

April 11 Puškin's first volume of Sovremennik made its appearance. In the journal are printed the following of Gogol's works: Koljaska (The Carriage); Utro delovogo čeloveka (initially called Utro činovorika but revised by the censor); O dviženil žurnal'noj literatury (The Development of Journalist Literature); and several reviews. Puškin, moreover, wrote his review on Večera na xutore bliz Dikan'ki.

April 19 Revizor's first presentation in the Aleksandrinskij Theatre in St. Petersburg.

April 29 Gogol completed his other play, Zenit'ba.

May 25 The first presentation of Revizor took place at the Malij Theatre in Moscow with M. S. Sčepkin playing the main role (i.e. that of the mayor).

June 6 Gogol left Russia and toured Europe.

<u>August-October</u> Gogol travelled to Switzerland and Paris where he continued to labour over <u>Mertvye</u> <u>duši</u>.

October The story, Nos, appeared in the third volume of Sovremennik.

November-December While in Paris, Gogol met Adam Mickiewicz (Poland's Byron).

1837-1839 For the next two years Gogol lived abroad, primarily in Italy. He was chiefly concerned with Mertvye duši and revisions to Revizor and other earlier works.

While in Rome, he met frequently with Žukovskij, Pogodin, and N. M. Jazykov; moreover, he became better acquainted with A. A. Ivanov and other Russian artists.

1839 September 22 Gogol returned to Russia.

September-October Gogol visited Moscow and St. Petersburg.

November-December Several meetings between Gogol and Belinskij took place.

December 21 Gogol returned to Moscow.

While in Moscow he read the first chapters of Mertvye duši, worked on the revised edition of Taras Bul'ba and thought up a drama from Ukrainian history.

1840 May Gogol was still in Moscow and read both the complete play, <u>Tjažba</u> and chapters V and VI of <u>Mertvye</u> duši.

July Once more Gogol left Russia.

Besides adding new chapters to Mertvye duši, he started work on a new story, Sinel' (The Overcoat); continued with the revision of Taras Bul'ba, completed fragments of Vladimir 3ej stepeni and worked on others.

Dopolnitel'nye sceny k Revizoru (Supplementary scenes to Revizor) was published in the journal, Moskvitjanin (Muscovite), nos. 4-6.

Otryvok iz pis'ma k odnomu literatoru (A fragment from a letter to a literary man) was printed in the journal, Repetuar (repetoire) Vol. VI.

<u>July 26</u> The second revised edition of <u>Revizor</u> was published.

Gogol completed the first part of Mertvye duši.

October Gogol returned to St. Petersburg and then left for Moscow.

<u>December 12</u> The manuscript of <u>Mertvye duši</u> was rejected by the Moscow censor, after which Gogol sent the manuscript to Belinskij in St. Petersburg for its presentation to the St. Petersburg censorship committee.

1842 The story, Rim (Rome) appeared in the journal, Moskvitjanin, No. 3.

March 9 The censorship committee approved the first part of Mertvye dusi with the stipulation that the story, Povest' o kapitane Kopejkine (The Story of Captain Kopejkin) be excluded.

April Gogol prepared an alteration to the story, Povest' o kapitane Kopejkine.

May Mertvye duši was published.

May 23 Gogol journeyed to St. Petersburg, met briefly with Belinskij and departed abroad.

June A new version of <u>Portret</u> appeared in the journal, <u>Sovremennik</u>, book 3.

Gogol prepared for the publication of his collected literary works.

<u>December 9</u> The first presentation of <u>Zenit'ba</u> in St. Petersburg.

January The first collection of Gogol's works appeared in four volumes, which included Vecera na xutore bliz Dikan'ki; Mirgorod (with revised version of Taras Bul'ba); Portret (revised edition); Nevskij Prospekt; Zapiski sumasšedšego; Rim; Nos; Kojaska; Šinel'; Ženit'ba; Igorki; Revizor (partially revised); Tjažba, Lakejskaja, Otryvok (the three dramatic fragments begun in 1832, in revised form); Teatral'nyj raz"ezd (Home going from the Theatre).

February 5 Zenit'ba and Igorki were first presented on the Moscow stage with M. S. Scepkin participating in the major role.

<u>April 26</u> First presentation of <u>Igorki</u> on the St. Petersburg stage.

Gogol commenced on the second part of Mertvye duši.

1844 Gogol carried on an active correspondence with Žukovskij, Pletnev, Jazykov, A. O. Smirnova and others.

September 27 & 29 Tjažba was first presented on the St. Petersburg stage (starring M. S. Ščepkin).

1845 Gogol was ill throughout most of the year.

April Gogol mentioned his intention of preparing <a href="Vybrannye">Vybrannye</a> mesta iz perepiski s druz'jami (Selected Passages from correspondence with Friends).

June-July Gogol burned his first draught of the second part of Mertvye duši.

End of the year Gogol's stories appeared in French translations by L. Viardot, in Czech translation by K. Gavlička-Borovskij and Mertvye duši in German translation by F. Lebenstein.

Gogol was selected as honourable member of the  ${\tt Moscow\ University.}$ 

1846 <u>July 4</u> Gogol sent Pletnev an article, <u>Ob Odissee</u>, <u>perevodimoj Žukovskim</u> (On Odyssey, as translated by Žukovskij), which was published in <u>Sovremennik</u>, <u>Moskovskie Vedomosti</u> and <u>Moskvitjanin</u>.

July 30 Gogol sent Pletnev his first draught of <u>Vybrannye mesta iz perepiski s druz'jami</u>. The collection was approved by the censors only with certain modifications and was published in the first part of 1847.

<u>August-September</u> Gogol wrote an introduction to the second edition of <u>Mertvye</u> <u>duši</u> Part I.

October Gogol wrote Razvjazki Revizora (The Denouement of the Inspector General) and the Preduvedomlenie (The Notification).

November 5 Although the censors gave their approval to Razvjazki Revizora it was only published in 1856 and its staging remained forbidden.

<u>December 4</u> Gogol sent Pletnev an article in a letter entitled, <u>O</u> <u>Sovremennike</u>, which discussed current Russian literature.

1847 <u>February</u> Belinskij wrote a harsh review on <u>Vybrannye</u> mesta in <u>Sovremennik</u> Vol. I, no. 2.

<u>March</u> A period in which Gogol received a series of harsh reviews on his <u>Vybrannye</u> <u>mesta</u>.

June In reply to these criticisms Gogol penned his Avtorskaja ispoved! (An Author's Confession). At the same time he completed Razvjazki Revizora with an addition, Dopolnenie k razvjazke Revizora (An Addition to the Denouement of the Inspector General).

<u>July</u> Strained correspondence between Gogol and Belinskij.

1848 <u>January</u> Gogol left Naples for Palestine and arrived in Jerusalem on February 5.

April Gogol returned to Russia never to journey outside its borders again.

April-May Gogol travelled to Odessa, for a vacation.

May-September Gogol visited Vasil'evka, Poltava and Kiev.

September-October While in St. Petersburg, Gogol became acquainted with Nekrasov, I. A. Gončarov and D. V. Grigorovič.

October When Gogol moved to Moscow he initially lived at Pogodins and then at the home of A. P. Tolstoj, located on Nikitskij Boulevard.

Resumed work on Mertvye duši Part II.

1849 <u>July</u> Gogol visited A. O. Smirnova in Kaluga, Aksakovs in Avramceva in August and in the autumn returned to Kaluga.

During the summer months work progressed on Mertvye duši and the first chapters were read to Smirnova, Aksakovs and Sevyrev.

1850 <u>May</u> While in Moscow work progressed very slowly on <u>Mertvye</u> <u>duši</u>.

July Gogol journeyed to Vasil'evka where he remained until the Fall, when he travelled to Odessa in October.

<u>December 16</u> While writing to Zukovskij, Gogol informed him that <u>Mertvye duši</u> Part II was almost completed.

1851 Until the end of March Gogol remained in Odessa, after which he returned for a brief spell to Vasil'evka and then in June continued on to Moscow.

June Aksakovs and Smirnova were Gogol's constant

October 20 Turgenev and Gogol were introduced to each other for the first time.

While still continuing on his <u>Mertvye duši</u> he prepared the second edition of his <u>Sočinenij</u> (censorship approval was granted in October), for publication.

November 5 Gogol read Revizor to the Moscow actors.

1852 <u>February</u> Gogol corrected his <u>Sočinenij</u>.

February 11 He once again burned his prepared manuscript for his Mertvye duši Part II.

<u>February 21</u> Gogol died and was buried on the 25th of February.

March 13 An obituary written by Turgenev was published in Moskovskie Vedomosti, No. 32.

This chronological list of Gogol's life and literary works has only provided the highlights both of his life and works. There are a number of other less important pieces of Gogol's works which were published posthumously, which are not mentioned. Perhaps, however, mention should be made of one particular work, Razmyšlenie o božestvennoj liturgii (Meditations on the Divine Liturgy), which undoubtedly is Gogol's spiritual testament, even though somewhat confused, mysterious and bound up in allegorical symbolism.